



# R/V *Míraí* Cruíse Report MR09-03

# Arctic Ocean, Bering Sea, and North Pacific Ocean

# 28th August to 25th October, 2009

Japan Agency for

# Marine-Earth Science and Technology

(JAMSTEC)



# Cruise Report ERRATA of the Nutrients part

| page | Error             | Correction        |
|------|-------------------|-------------------|
| 71   | potassium nitrate | potassium nitrate |
| /1   | CAS No. 7757-91-1 | CAS No. 7757-79-1 |

### Contents

| 1. | Cruise Narrative   |     |
|----|--|-----|
|    | 1.1. Brief summary of MR09-03  | 1   |
|    | 1.2. Basic information   | 2   |
|    | 1.3. Cruise track  | 5   |
|    | 1.4. List of participants  | 7   |
| •  |  |     |
| 2. | Meteorological Observation   | _   |
|    | 2.1. GPS radiosonde  | 9   |
|    | 2.2. Doppler rader   | 16  |
|    | 2.3. Surface meteorological observation                                      | 20  |
|    | 2.4. Ceilometer  | 30  |
|    | 2.5. Measurements of DMS in surface seawater and atmosphere                  | 34  |
| 3. | Physical Oceanographic Observation   |     |
|    | 3.1. CTD/LADCP cast and water sampling                                       | 38  |
|    | 3.2. Salinity measurement of sampled water                                   | 48  |
|    | 3.3. XCTD observation  | 55  |
|    | 3.4. Shipboard ADCP  | 58  |
|    | 3.5. Mooring deployment  | 62  |
|    |  |     |
| 4. | Chemical and Biological Observations   | . – |
|    | 4.1. Dissolved oxygen of sampled water                                       | 65  |
|    | 4.2. Nutrients   | 70  |
|    | 4.3. Underway surface water monitoring                                       | 74  |
|    | 4.4. pCO <sub>2</sub>  | 81  |
|    | 4.5. Dissolved inorganic carbon  | 85  |
|    | 4.6. Total alkalinity  | 88  |
|    | 4.7. Oxygen isotope ratio ( $\delta^{18}$ O)                                 | 91  |
|    | 4.8. Chlorophyll a measurements of total and size-fractionated phytoplankton | 98  |
|    | 4.9. New production and regenerated production                               | 101 |
|    | 4.10. Primary productivity and bio-optical properties                        | 105 |
|    | 4.11. Phytoplankton  | 112 |
|    | 4.12. Zooplankton  | 116 |

## 5. Geological Observation

| 5.1. Sedimen   | t core sampling                            | 118 |
|----------------|--|-----|
| 5.2. Sea botto | om topography measurement                  | 154 |
| 5.3. Sea surfa | ace gravity measurement                    | 156 |
| 5.4. Surface t | hree component magnetic field measurements | 158 |
|                |  |     |
| Appendix I.    | Sea ice distribution during the cruise     | 160 |
| Appendix II.   | Summary of water sampling                  | 161 |
| Appendix III.  | Figures of CTD observations                | 164 |

#### 1. Cruise Narrative

Takashi KIKUCHI (JAMSTEC) Shigeto NISHINO (JAMSTEC)

#### 1.1. Brief summary of MR09-03

Changes of the Arctic environment are well known as one of the most remarkable evidences of global climate change, attracting public attentions as well as scientists'. Especially, during the International Polar Year (IPY) period (March 2007 to March 2009), sea ice extent of the Arctic Ocean recorded its minimum in the satellite record in September 2007. Under the international framework of the integrated Arctic Ocean Observing System (iAOOS), many cruises for the Arctic Ocean were conducted by research vessels, ice-breakers, and other ships during IPY period and we were able to obtain unique and important observational data which could cover most of the Arctic Ocean observation during IPY period, we should continue the efforts to have a sustainable observation network as the international collaboration so as to understand on-going changes of the Arctic Ocean climate and its role for global change.

Following the IPY observations in the Arctic Ocean, Japan Agency for Marine-Earth Science and Technology (JAMSTEC) was going to have the R/V Mirai multi-disciplinary cruise for the Arctic Ocean (MR09-03) in September - October 2009. This cruise planned to cover the Pacific side of the Arctic Ocean and focused on;

- a. To quantify on-going changes in ocean, atmosphere, and ecosystem, which are related to the recent Arctic warming and sea ice reduction,
- b. To clarify important processes and interactions among atmosphere, ocean, and ecosystem behind changes of the Arctic Ocean,
- c. To collect and distribute data for understanding the effects/impacts of the Arctic Ocean climate changes onto global climate.

In addition to the main research theme as described above, twelve scientific themes which were proposed to this cruise were accepted for obtaining the data in the Arctic Ocean, Bering Sea and North Pacific Ocean.

MR09-03 was totally 59-days cruise, including 39-days for the Arctic Ocean. Especially, during the second leg of MR09-03, R/V Mirai was able to cover ice-free area of the Pacific side of the Arctic Ocean. On September 20, we arrived at 79.0°N, 151.5°W, which is the most northern location of all of the R/V Mirai cruises. Although sea ice sometimes prevented us to conduct our plan of the observation, lots of unique and important data could be obtained during the cruise.

### 1.2. Basic information

| Name of Vessel             | R/V Mirai  |
|----------------------------|--|
|                            | L x B x D 128.58m x 19.0m x 13.2m, Gross Tonnage 8,672 tons          |
|                            | Call Sign JNSR   |
| Cruise Code                | MR09-03  |
| Title of the Cruise        | Multi-disciplinary observation cruise for the Arctic Ocean           |
| Undertaking Institute      | Japan Agency for Marine-Earth Science and Technology (JAMSTEC)       |
|                            | 2-15 Natsushima-cho, Yokosuka 237-0061, Japan                        |
| Chief Scientists           | Leg1: Shigeto Nishino  |
|                            | Leg2: Takashi Kikuchi  |
|                            | Leg3: Shigeto Nishino  |
|                            | Arctic Ocean Climate System Research,                                |
|                            | Research Institute for Global Change,                                |
|                            | Japan Agency for Marine-Earth Science and Technology                 |
|                            | (RIGC/JAMSTEC)   |
| Representatives of the Sci | ence Parties and Titles of the Proposals                             |
|                            | Toshi Nagata (The University of Tokyo); "Studies on the distribution |
|                            | and dynamics of microbial communities in the Arctic Ocean"<br>(Leg2) |
|                            | Sei-Ichi Saitoh (Hokkaido University); "Elucidation of the role of   |
|                            | sea-ice cover change on the primary productivity in the northern     |
|                            | Chukchi Sea" (Leg2)  |
|                            | Ken'ichi Ohkushi (Kobe University); "Paleoceanographic study of      |
|                            | climate interaction between global warming and deep water            |
|                            | circulation in the Arctic Ocean" (Leg2)                              |
|                            | Masao Uchida (National Institute for Environmental Studies); "Origin |
|                            | and transport of dissolve and particulate organic carbon from shelf  |
|                            | to basin in the Actic Ocean" (Leg2)                                  |
|                            | Ippei Nagao (Nagoya University); "Flux measurements of marine        |

biogenic gas (dimethylsulfide) by eddy correlation method" (Leg1) Nobuo Sugimoto (National Institute for Environmental Studies); "Lidar observations of optical characteristics and vertical distribution of aerosols and clouds" (Leg1-Leg3) Kunio Yoneyama (Research Institute for Global Change); "Archive of surface meteorological data" (Leg1-Leg3) Yoko Yokouchi (National Institute for Environmental Studies); "A study on the distribution of biogenic volatile organic compounds (BVOCs) over the Arctic Ocean" (Leg1-Leg3) Masao Nakanishi (Chiba University); "Tectonic evolution of the Pacific Plate" (Leg1-Leg3) Takeshi Matsumoto (University of the Ryukyus); "Standardizing the marine geophysics data and its application to the ocean floor geodynamics studies" (Leg1-Leg3) Osamu Tsukamoto (Okayama University); "On-board continuous air-sea eddy flux measurement" (Leg1-Leg3) Naoyuki Kurita (Research Institute for Global Change); "Water sampling for making isotope distribution map over the Ocean" (Leg1-Leg3)

#### Cruise Periods and Ports of Call

Leg1: Aug. 28, 2009 – Sep. 6, 2009 (Sekinehama – Hachinohe - Dutch Harbor) Leg2: Sep. 7, 2009 – Oct. 15, 2009 (Dutch Harbor – Dutch Harbor) Leg3: Oct. 16, 2009 – Oct. 25, 2009 (Dutch Harbor – Hachinohe – Sekinehama)

**Research Areas** 

Arctic Ocean, Bering Sea, and North Pacific Ocean

#### Overview of MR09-03 activities

| CTD/LADCP,           | 101 casts  |
|----------------------|------------|
| CTD/Water Samplings, | 66 casts   |
| XCTD,                | 102 casts  |
| Radiosonde,          | 136 points |
| Mooring Deployment,  | 1 point    |

| Surface Drifting Buoy deployments,           | 5 points              |
|--|-----------------------|
| Turbulence Ocean Microstructures,            | 30 casts              |
| Particle Meter (LISST-100),                  | 11 casts              |
| Spectroradiometer (PRR),                     | 16 casts              |
| Absorption and Attenuation Meter (ac-s),     | 15 casts              |
| Plankton Nets,                               | 6 casts               |
| Piston Cores,                                | 5 casts (at 3 points) |
| Pilot Cores,                                 | 5 casts (at 3 points) |
| Water Vapor $\delta^{18}$ O,                 | 112 points            |
| Rainfall $\delta^{18}$ O,                    | 23 points             |
| Sea Surface Water $\delta^{18}$ O,           | 52 points             |
| Biogenic Volatile Organic Compounds (BVOC),  | 57 points             |
| ADCP Continuous Observation                  |                       |
| Sea Surface Water Monitoring System          |                       |
| Meteorological Observation System            |                       |
| Doppler Rador                                |                       |
| Dual Polarization Lidar                      |                       |
| Eddy Flux Measurement System                 |                       |
| DMS Continuous Measurement (Leg1)            |                       |
| Seabeam                                      |                       |
| Geophysical Continuous Observation (Magneton | neter, Gravity meter) |



# Cruise Track of MR09-03



## 1.4. List of Participants

| NO | NAME              | ORGANIZATION                  | POSITION            |
|----|-------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------|
| 1  | Shigeto Nishino   | JAMSTEC-RIGC                  | Research Scientist  |
| 2  | Toru Hirawake     | Hokkaido University           | Associate Professor |
| 3  | Keitaro Matsumoto | Hokkaido University           | Graduate Student    |
| 4  | Ippei Nagao       | Nagoya University             | Assistant Professor |
| 5  | Shohei Akiyama    | University of Tsukuba         | University Student  |
| 6  | Shinsuke Toyoda   | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff     |
| 7  | Fuyuki Shibata    | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff     |
| 8  | Miyo Ikeda        | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff     |
| 9  | Shinya Okumura    | Global Ocean Development Inc. | Technical Staff     |

List of Participants for leg 1

List of Participants for leg 2

| NO | NAME              | ORGANIZATION                     | POSITION               |
|----|-------------------|----------------------------------|------------------------|
| 1  | Takashi Kikuchi   | JAMSTEC-RIGC                     | Team Leader            |
| 2  | Jun Inoue         | JAMSTEC-RIGC                     | Senior Scientist       |
| 3  | Shigeto Nishino   | JAMSTEC-RIGC                     | Research Scientist     |
| 4  | Yusuke Kawaguchi  | JAMSTEC-RIGC                     | Postdoctoral Scientist |
| 5  | Masashi Ito       | JAMSTEC-RIGC/Mie University      | Student                |
| 6  | Sergey Pisarev    | Shirshov Institute of Oceanology | Leading Scientist      |
| 7  | Michiyo Kawai     | Institute of Ocean Sciences      | Postdoctoral Scientist |
| 8  | Toru Hirawake     | Hokkaido University              | Associate Professor    |
| 9  | Keitaro Matsumoto | Hokkaido University              | Graduate Student       |
| 10 | Katsuhito Shimmyo | Hokkaido University              | University Student     |
| 11 | Hideki Fukuda     | The University of Tokyo          | Assistant Professor    |
| 12 | Mario Uchimiya    | The University of Tokyo          | Graduate Student       |
| 13 | Minoru Ijichi     | The University of Tokyo          | Graduate Student       |
| 14 | Ayako Okamoto     | The University of Tokyo          | Graduate Student       |
| 15 | Shohei Akiyama    | University of Tsukuba            | University Student     |
| 16 | Kenichi Okushi    | Kobe University                  | Associate Professor    |
| 17 | Susumu Konno      | Yamagata University              | Postdoctoral Scientist |
| 18 | Shinsuke Toyoda   | Marine Works Japan Ltd.          | Technical Staff        |
| 19 | Fuyuki Shibata    | Marine Works Japan Ltd.          | Technical Staff        |

| 20 | Miyo Ikeda        | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
|----|-------------------|-------------------------------|-----------------|
| 21 | Masayuki Fujisaki | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 22 | Fujio Kobayashi   | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 23 | Kenichi Katayama  | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 24 | Tomohide Noguchi  | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 25 | Kenichiro Sato    | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 26 | Minoru Kamata     | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 27 | Masanori Enoki    | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 28 | Yoshiko Ishikawa  | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 29 | Junji Matsushita  | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 30 | Tomonori Watai    | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 31 | Misato Kuwahara   | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 32 | Ai Ueda           | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 33 | Hironori Sato     | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 34 | Kazuhiro Yoshida  | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 35 | Yasushi Hashimoto | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 36 | Sayaka Kawamura   | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 37 | Kohei Miura       | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff |
| 38 | Satoshi Okumura   | Global Ocean Development Inc. | Technical Staff |
| 39 | Soichiro Sueyoshi | Global Ocean Development Inc. | Technical Staff |
| 40 | Norio Nagahama    | Global Ocean Development Inc. | Technical Staff |
| 41 | Ryo Kimura        | Global Ocean Development Inc. | Technical Staff |

List of Participants for leg 3

| NO | NAME            | ORGANIZATION                  | POSITION           |
|----|-----------------|-------------------------------|--------------------|
| 1  | Shigeto Nishino | JAMSTEC-RIGC                  | Research Scientist |
| 2  | Shohei Akiyama  | University of Tsukuba         | University Student |
| 3  | Fujio Kobayashi | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff    |
| 4  | Tomonori Watai  | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff    |
| 5  | Misato Kuwahara | Marine Works Japan Ltd.       | Technical Staff    |
| 6  | Norio Nagahama  | Global Ocean Development Inc. | Technical Staff    |

#### 2. Meteorological Observation

#### 2.1. GPS Radiosonde

#### (1) Personnel

| Jun Inoue          | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator     |
|--------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Masashi Ito        | (JAMSTEC/Mie University)              |
| Souichiro Sueyoshi | (Global Ocean Development Inc., GODI) |
| Satoshi Okumura    | (GODI)                                |
| Norio Nagahama     | (GODI)                                |
| Ryo Kimura         | (GODI)                                |

#### (2) Objectives

Upper atmospheric data by radiosondes is vital for weather predictions and atmospheric reanalysis to provide more accurate atmospheric structure. However, meteorological data over the Arctic Ocean is very few due to lack of regular meteorological stations. In this study, 6-hourly radiosonde observations were conducted over the Arctic Ocean during a month to understand the thermodynamic structure of boundary layers modified by synoptic scale disturbances and sea/ice surface conditions. The obtained data will be used for studies of clouds, validation of reanalysis data, and data assimilation.

#### (3) Parameters

Temperature (degC) Relative humidity (%) Wind direction (deg) Wind speed (m/s) Air pressure (hPa)

#### (4) Instruments and methods

Radiosonde observations were carried out from 10 September to 11 October 2009, by using GPS radiosonde (RS92-SGPD). We used DigiCORA III (MW21), GPS antenna (GA20), UHF antenna (RB21) and balloon launcher (ASAP) made by Vaisala. Prior to launch, humidity, air temperature, and pressure sensors were calibrated by using the calibrator system (GC25 and PTB220, Vaisala). Measured parameters are temperature (degC), relative humidity (%), wind direction (deg), wind speed (m/s), air pressure (hPa). Table 2.1-1 summarizes the log of upper air soundings. All data were sent to the world meteorological community by the global telecommunication system (GTS) through the Japan Meteorological Agency immediately after

each observation. Raw data was recorded as binary format during ascent. ASCII data was converted from raw data.

#### (5) Data archives

All datasets obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V MIRAI Data Web" in JAMSTEC web site.

#### (6) Remark

We couldn't archive RS125 raw data, because of stopping process in DigiCORA software.

#### (7) Preliminary results

GPS radio sondes were launched from 06UTC 10 September to 06UTC 11 October 2009 (Table 2.1-1). We basically launched them 4 times a day (00, 06, 12, and 18UTC). In addition to this, 3-houly observations were set up over the Chukch Sea on 3, 7, 8, 9, and 10 October. Figure 2.1-1 shows the map of radiosonde stations with sea ice concentration on 10 October 2009.

Time-height section of observed air temperature, time series of sea and air surface temperatures, and GPS positions of launching are shown in Figure 2.1-2. During the former period, data over marginal ice zone was obtained. On 21 September, we reached at the northernmost positions at 79°N. In this period, the surface air temperature was the coldest during the cruise (minimum was -10.1°C). The boundary layer below 1 km was almost saturated in the most of days due to stratus clouds. From late September to the beginning of October, NE/NW-ly cold advection was dominated in the whole troposphere by a persistent high pressure system located in the Eurasian coast. During the intensive observational periods, strong westerly winds prevailed over the Chukch Sea, and boundary layers were well developed over the southern part of SST frontal zone. On 10 October, a polar low passed over the ship, resulting in the rapid change in the wind direction.

Table 2.1-1 Launch log

|       | Date       | Latitude | atitude Longitude | Psfc Tsf | Tsfc | fc RHsfc | WD  | WD Wsp | Wsp SST | Max height |       | Cloud  |         |
|-------|------------|----------|-------------------|----------|------|----------|-----|--------|---------|------------|-------|--------|---------|
| ID    | YYYYMMDDHH | degN     | degE              | hPa      | degC | %        | deg | m/s    | degC    | hPa        | m     | Amount | Туре    |
| RS001 | 2009091006 | 65.952   | -168.481          | 1000.0   | 5.8  | 96       | 342 | 13.6   | 7.502   | 35.1       | 22935 | 10     | St      |
| RS002 | 2009091012 | 67.071   | -168.347          | 1001.7   | 4.2  | 95       | 327 | 9.7    | 6.279   | 46.2       | 21165 | 10     | unknowr |
| RS003 | 2009091018 | 68.106   | -168.315          | 1001.5   | 3.9  | 95       | 348 | 8.6    | 5.209   | 46.7       | 21086 | 9      | St      |
| RS004 | 2009091100 | 69.283   | -168.128          | 1000.4   | 3.8  | 91       | 315 | 6.8    | 6.614   | 50.8       | 20555 | 9      | St      |
| RS005 | 2009091106 | 70.286   | -168.012          | 999.3    | 2.6  | 97       | 324 | 7.7    | 5.140   | 48.7       | 20801 | 10     | St      |
| RS006 | 2009091112 | 71.426   | -168.039          | 998.4    | 3.0  | 93       | 335 | 6.3    | 5.003   | 54.2       | 20100 | 10     | unknow  |
| RS007 | 2009091118 | 72.418   | -168.028          | 998.0    | -0.5 | 98       | 325 | 8.5    | 2.794   | 131.6      | 14258 | 9      | St      |
| RS008 | 2009091200 | 73.249   | -168.020          | 998.3    | -1.2 | 94       | 317 | 6.6    | 1.636   | 47.4       | 20952 | 8      | St      |
| RS009 | 2009091206 | 74.125   | -168.657          | 998.5    | -2.2 | 98       | 292 | 6.8    | 1.243   | 48.3       | 20810 | 9      | St      |
| RS010 | 2009091212 | 74.677   | -171.499          | 999.3    | -2.2 | 98       | 264 | 3.1    | -0.101  | 64.9       | 18872 | 10     | unknow  |
| RS011 | 2009091218 | 75.181   | -172.909          | 999.1    | -2.5 | 100      | 35  | 2.1    | -1.123  | 40.6       | 21904 | 10     | St      |
| RS012 | 2009091300 | 74.986   | -172.535          | 1000.3   | -2.1 | 97       | 341 | 5.7    | -1.179  | 64.2       | 18958 | 10     | St      |
| RS013 | 2009091306 | 75.337   | -171.021          | 1001.6   | -2.6 | 99       | 308 | 3.8    | -1.121  | 50.1       | 20572 | 9      | St      |
| RS014 | 2009091312 | 75.338   | -171.027          | 1003.3   | -1.9 | 100      | 264 | 6.3    | -1.154  | 49.7       | 20617 | 10     | unknow  |
| RS015 | 2009091318 | 74.941   | -171.014          | 1005.6   | -1.4 | 100      | 279 | 4.5    | 0.099   | 60.6       | 19338 | 9      | St      |
| RS016 | 2009091400 | 74.600   | -170.943          | 1007.0   | -1.2 | 96       | 252 | 1.9    | 0.541   | 74.5       | 18016 | 10     | St      |
| RS017 | 2009091406 | 74.803   | -169.503          | 1007.4   | -1.4 | 88       | 211 | 6.2    | 0.887   | 48.8       | 20752 | 7      | St      |
| RS018 | 2009091412 | 75.264   | -166.812          | 1007.9   | -1.1 | 89       | 216 | 11.3   | 1.243   | 66         | 18809 | 10     | unknow  |
| RS019 | 2009091418 | 75.477   | -165.689          | 1008.6   | -1.1 | 93       | 202 | 9.9    | 1.110   | 41.4       | 21864 | 8      | St      |
| RS020 | 2009091500 | 75.470   | -165.674          | 1009.0   | 0.8  | 90       | 181 | 6.9    | 1.187   | 39.1       | 22191 | 9      | St      |
| RS021 | 2009091506 | 76.052   | -165.696          | 1009.2   | 0.2  | 99       | 187 | 7.6    | 0.124   | 60.2       | 19407 | 10     | St      |
| RS022 | 2009091512 | 76.642   | -165.550          | 1009.5   | -0.3 | 100      | 163 | 6.7    | -0.811  | 108.8      | 15546 | 10     | unknow  |
| RS023 | 2009091518 | 76.640   | -165.684          | 1009.0   | -0.2 | 100      | 160 | 9.3    | -0.786  | 64.3       | 18968 | 10     | St      |
| RS024 | 2009091600 | 76.642   | -165.646          | 1009.7   | -0.2 | 100      | 167 | 7.1    | -0.788  | 39.1       | 22205 | 10     | St      |
| RS025 | 2009091606 | 76.001   | -163.999          | 1010.1   | 0.4  | 100      | 162 | 6.8    | 1.127   | 60.1       | 19445 | 10     | St      |
| RS026 | 2009091612 | 76.002   | -163.144          | 1010.5   | 0.1  | 100      | 183 | 4.9    | 0.135   | 46.7       | 21085 | 10     | St      |
| RS027 | 2009091618 | 76.006   | -161.652          | 1010.9   | -0.8 | 100      | 200 | 4.6    | 0.348   | 43.2       | 21576 | 10     | St      |
| RS028 | 2009091700 | 76.019   | -161.604          | 1011.4   | 0.1  | 100      | 244 | 1.3    | 0.370   | 46.7       | 21095 | 10     | St      |
| RS029 | 2009091706 | 75.998   | -159.682          | 1011.9   | -0.1 | 100      | 314 | 1.8    | 0.150   | 43.9       | 21481 | 10     | St      |
| RS030 | 2009091712 | 76.001   | -157.999          | 1012.8   | -0.2 | 100      | 56  | 1.1    | 0.235   | 44.1       | 21450 | 10     | St      |
| RS031 | 2009091718 | 76.003   | -156.420          | 1012.9   | -0.5 | 100      | 46  | 2.5    | 0.108   | 53.9       | 20152 | 10     | St      |
| RS032 | 2009091800 | 76.000   | -155.421          | 1013.2   | -1.3 | 100      | 78  | 2.9    | 0.480   | 54.9       | 20028 | 10     | St      |
| RS033 | 2009091806 | 76.008   | -155.012          | 1012.8   | -1.4 | 97       | 63  | 7.4    | 0.416   | 55.8       | 19915 | 10     | St      |

| RS034 | 2009091812 | 76.013 | -153.453 | 1013.2 | -0.6 | 95  | 50  | 7.7  | 0.348  | 45.9 | 21164 | 10 | unknown  |
|-------|------------|--------|----------|--------|------|-----|-----|------|--------|------|-------|----|----------|
| RS035 | 2009091818 | 76.017 | -151.027 | 1014.4 | -1.6 | 95  | 64  | 8.4  | -0.080 | 43.7 | 21468 | 9  | St, Sc   |
| RS036 | 2009091900 | 76.134 | -150.717 | 1016.4 | -3.2 | 90  | 49  | 9.7  | -0.351 | 53.3 | 20178 | 10 | St       |
| RS037 | 2009091906 | 76.544 | -150.068 | 1018.0 | -4.0 | 90  | 59  | 9.0  | -0.540 | 43.0 | 21554 | 10 | St       |
| RS038 | 2009091912 | 77.014 | -150.044 | 1019.4 | -4.3 | 87  | 54  | 8.2  | -0.460 | 53.9 | 20063 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS039 | 2009091918 | 77.509 | -150.000 | 1019.9 | -4.9 | 94  | 11  | 7.8  | -0.771 | 49.0 | 20653 | 10 | St       |
| RS040 | 2009092000 | 77.769 | -150.031 | 1020.6 | -7.1 | 95  | 11  | 5.7  | -1.118 | 41.6 | 21710 | 9  | St       |
| RS041 | 2009092006 | 78.157 | -150.487 | 1021.0 | -9.0 | 96  | 5   | 4.8  | -1.244 | 45.1 | 21172 | 10 | St       |
| RS042 | 2009092012 | 78.498 | -151.481 | 1021.6 | -7.5 | 98  | 339 | 7.3  | -1.389 | 51.8 | 20272 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS043 | 2009092018 | 78.835 | -151.568 | 1022.8 | -8.3 | 98  | 355 | 8.7  | -1.427 | 94.6 | 16322 | 10 | St       |
| RS044 | 2009092100 | 78.968 | -151.684 | 1024.2 | -6.6 | 96  | 353 | 7.3  | -1.093 | 48.4 | 20694 | 10 | St       |
| RS045 | 2009092106 | 78.495 | -151.702 | 1024.5 | -6.3 | 95  | 11  | 9.9  | -1.354 | 48.2 | 20718 | 10 | St       |
| RS046 | 2009092112 | 78.336 | -152.488 | 1025.2 | -6.4 | 90  | 0   | 10.0 | -1.354 | 71.7 | 18130 | 10 | St       |
| RS047 | 2009092118 | 78.163 | -153.240 | 1025.8 | -5.9 | 95  | 0   | 9.5  | -1.383 | 66.3 | 18632 | 10 | St       |
| RS048 | 2009092200 | 78.084 | -152.884 | 1026.6 | -5.3 | 90  | 357 | 7.7  | -1.357 | 39.1 | 22084 | 10 | St       |
| RS049 | 2009092206 | 77.914 | -153.853 | 1026.1 | -5.5 | 93  | 353 | 6.7  | -1.414 | 48.7 | 20638 | 10 | St       |
| RS050 | 2009092212 | 77.727 | -154.705 | 1025.5 | -5.6 | 95  | 323 | 5.9  | -1.306 | 55.0 | 19857 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS051 | 2009092218 | 77.560 | -153.168 | 1022.0 | -6.0 | 10  | 285 | 7.5  | -1.388 | 50.0 | 20454 | 10 | St,Sc,Ac |
| RS052 | 2009092300 | 77.383 | -151.416 | 1017.9 | -3.2 | 90  | 245 | 12.0 | -0.909 | 97.7 | 15099 | 9  | St       |
| RS053 | 2009092306 | 77.210 | -149.933 | 1012.9 | -3.0 | 94  | 254 | 10.2 | -0.963 | 47.8 | 20741 | 10 | St       |
| RS054 | 2009092312 | 77.153 | -152.150 | 1010.4 | -2.3 | 96  | 267 | 8.6  | -0.929 | 39.3 | 21995 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS055 | 2009092318 | 77.083 | -155.894 | 1009.1 | -2.3 | 98  | 301 | 4.2  | -1.162 | 46.8 | 20867 | 10 | St       |
| RS056 | 2009092400 | 77.080 | -158.791 | 1009.3 | -2.3 | 98  | 0   | 4.8  | -1.241 | 45.8 | 21005 | 10 | St,Ns    |
| RS057 | 2009092406 | 77.079 | -161.054 | 1010.1 | -2.1 | 100 | 6   | 6.2  | -0.947 | 46.4 | 20902 | 10 | St       |
| RS058 | 2009092412 | 77.086 | -163.137 | 1010.9 | -2.1 | 97  | 14  | 5.6  | -1.043 | 58.6 | 19376 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS059 | 2009092418 | 77.095 | -162.724 | 1012.0 | -2.4 | 97  | 11  | 5.8  | -1.022 | 46.2 | 20899 | 10 | St       |
| RS060 | 2009092500 | 76.840 | -159.366 | 1012.5 | -2.4 | 95  | 14  | 5.3  | -0.940 | 66.0 | 18618 | 10 | St       |
| RS061 | 2009092506 | 76.401 | -155.009 | 1011.7 | -2.2 | 93  | 5   | 5.9  | -0.299 | 53.4 | 19985 | 10 | St       |
| RS062 | 2009092512 | 76.300 | -154.036 | 1011.2 | -2.1 | 91  | 24  | 4.8  | -0.366 | 52.5 | 20088 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS063 | 2009092518 | 76.080 | -151.697 | 1010.0 | -2.9 | 93  | 22  | 4.9  | -0.684 | 45.7 | 20970 | 10 | St       |
| RS064 | 2009092600 | 75.499 | -152.008 | 1009.0 | -2.6 | 93  | 336 | 6.7  | -0.388 | 50.3 | 20359 | 10 | St       |
| RS065 | 2009092606 | 75.124 | -152.795 | 1008.8 | -2.2 | 96  | 352 | 7.7  | -0.597 | 54.3 | 19846 | 10 | St       |
| RS066 | 2009092612 | 74.734 | -153.520 | 1010.6 | -3.0 | 91  | 27  | 8.5  | -0.012 | 40.5 | 21746 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS067 | 2009092618 | 74.505 | -154.085 | 1012.7 | -3.9 | 82  | 11  | 5.6  | -0.075 | 56.9 | 19535 | 8  | St,Sc,As |
| RS068 | 2009092700 | 74.134 | -154.717 | 1015.0 | -3.5 | 87  | 334 | 0.5  | 0.119  | 49.0 | 20518 | 9  | St       |
| RS069 | 2009092706 | 73.689 | -155.519 | 1016.3 | -2.4 | 89  | 276 | 5.2  | -0.871 | 56.5 | 19581 | 9  | St       |

| RS070 | 2009092712 | 73.722 | -155.737 | 1018.1 | -2.3 | 91 | 307 | 1.9  | -1.049 | 41.4  | 21594 | 10 | unknown  |
|-------|------------|--------|----------|--------|------|----|-----|------|--------|-------|-------|----|----------|
| RS071 | 2009092718 | 73.449 | -155.911 | 1019.3 | -2.7 | 95 | 11  | 2.9  | -0.974 | 47.2  | 20708 | 9  | St,Sc    |
| RS072 | 2009092800 | 73.413 | -158.773 | 1021.4 | -1.4 | 95 | 327 | 4.4  | -0.220 | 65.8  | 18640 | 10 | St,Sc    |
| RS073 | 2009092806 | 72.705 | -157.806 | 1022.0 | -1.0 | 91 | 178 | 2.2  | 2.155  | 52.3  | 20071 | 10 | St,Sc    |
| RS074 | 2009092812 | 71.991 | -156.004 | 1022.2 | -1.0 | 78 | 178 | 3.0  | 2.186  | 138.4 | 13786 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS075 | 2009092818 | 71.674 | -155.001 | 1021.3 | -1.2 | 96 | 192 | 4.1  | 2.379  | 47.8  | 20651 | 10 | St,Sc    |
| RS076 | 2009092900 | 71.805 | -155.331 | 1019.8 | 0.0  | 78 | 292 | 4.2  | 3.031  | 73.2  | 17898 | 10 | St       |
| RS077 | 2009092906 | 71.914 | -154.000 | 1018.0 | -1.0 | 93 | 72  | 0.5  | 1.828  | 62.8  | 18879 | 9  | St       |
| RS078 | 2009092912 | 72.185 | -154.004 | 1016.6 | -1.5 | 94 | 68  | 1.6  | 0.313  | 115.4 | 14928 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS079 | 2009092918 | 72.345 | -154.425 | 1015.1 | -1.8 | 98 | 93  | 5.9  | -0.285 | 60.7  | 19060 | 10 | St       |
| RS080 | 2009093000 | 72.256 | -155.401 | 1014.1 | -1.3 | 83 | 133 | 4.7  | 0.417  | 65.5  | 18575 | 10 | St,Sc    |
| RS081 | 2009093006 | 72.444 | -157.656 | 1013.5 | -2.0 | 95 | 102 | 2.9  | 1.679  | 45.6  | 20888 | 10 | St,Sc    |
| RS082 | 2009093012 | 72.867 | -157.630 | 1014.0 | -3.4 | 92 | 112 | 6.7  | 1.917  | 55.3  | 19633 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS083 | 2009093018 | 72.906 | -157.663 | 1014.6 | -5.3 | 89 | 105 | 6.8  | 1.878  | 40.6  | 21594 | 10 | St       |
| RS084 | 2009100100 | 72.702 | -157.932 | 1015.1 | -4.1 | 88 | 72  | 2.0  | 1.574  | 53.4  | 19883 | 10 | St       |
| RS085 | 2009100106 | 72.208 | -157.414 | 1015.9 | -5.0 | 87 | 93  | 4.8  | 1.887  | 51.4  | 20108 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS086 | 2009100112 | 71.729 | -155.194 | 1016.6 | -4.2 | 83 | 73  | 6.0  | 3.477  | 52.9  | 19931 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS087 | 2009100118 | 71.668 | -154.989 | 1018.8 | -4.5 | 83 | 70  | 2.9  | 3.087  | 42.5  | 21351 | 10 | St       |
| RS088 | 2009100200 | 71.691 | -154.937 | 1021.5 | -3.9 | 77 | 100 | 2.0  | 3.317  | 76.1  | 17616 | 10 | St       |
| RS089 | 2009100206 | 71.734 | -155.138 | 1024.5 | -5.0 | 83 | 83  | 3.0  | 3.133  | 73.4  | 17867 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS090 | 2009100212 | 71.744 | -155.137 | 1026.6 | -4.2 | 79 | 94  | 4.5  | 2.941  | 117.8 | 14799 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS091 | 2009100218 | 71.804 | -155.347 | 1028.1 | -4.0 | 85 | 137 | 6.1  | 2.578  | 123.3 | 14543 | 10 | St       |
| RS092 | 2009100300 | 71.804 | -155.372 | 1028.4 | -3.4 | 78 | 119 | 7.7  | 2.848  | 52.1  | 19939 | 10 | St       |
| RS093 | 2009100306 | 71.787 | -156.986 | 1027.1 | -2.0 | 79 | 107 | 8.3  | 3.080  | 61.9  | 19026 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS094 | 2009100312 | 71.574 | -160.544 | 1023.8 | -2.0 | 81 | 98  | 12.8 | 1.995  | 80.4  | 17336 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS095 | 2009100315 | 71.506 | -161.904 | 1022.7 | -1.6 | 80 | 108 | 11.8 | 2.201  | 48.2  | 20615 | 10 | unknown  |
| RS096 | 2009100318 | 71.954 | -162.068 | 1023.4 | -2.0 | 86 | 77  | 11.5 | 1.871  | 45.4  | 21013 | 10 | Sc,St    |
| RS097 | 2009100321 | 72.489 | -161.999 | 1024.8 | -4.0 | 89 | 75  | 10.8 | 2.293  | 51.8  | 20167 | 10 | St       |
| RS098 | 2009100400 | 72.996 | -161.952 | 1025.9 | -4.4 | 90 | 77  | 10.7 | 1.176  | 47.1  | 20765 | 10 | St       |
| RS099 | 2009100403 | 73.505 | -162.016 | 1026.9 | -4.4 | 99 | 88  | 12.2 | 1.274  | 50.4  | 20328 | 10 | St       |
| RS100 | 2009100406 | 73.870 | -163.460 | 1027.8 | -4.4 | 93 | 70  | 11.5 | 1.242  | 53.8  | 19900 | 10 | St       |
| RS101 | 2009100412 | 74.602 | -166.443 | 1029.5 | -4.3 | 82 | 66  | 7.7  | -0.125 | 59.8  | 19226 | 9  | St,Sc    |
| RS102 | 2009100418 | 75.275 | -166.408 | 1029.2 | -4.4 | 84 | 50  | 5.3  | 0.607  | 63.7  | 18806 | 10 | St       |
| RS103 | 2009100500 | 74.792 | -170.391 | 1028.2 | -4.7 | 82 | 18  | 3.1  | 0.173  | 50.7  | 20260 | 7  | St,Sc,As |
| RS104 | 2009100506 | 74.618 | -170.537 | 1026.8 | -4.8 | 84 | 353 | 4.3  | 0.289  | 69.6  | 18245 | 10 | St       |
| RS105 | 2009100512 | 74.541 | -167.484 | 1026.0 | -5.3 | 81 | 106 | 1.3  | 0.071  | 51.9  | 20104 | 10 | St       |

| RS106  | 2009100518 | 74.435 | -165.751 | 1025.4 | -4.7 | 83  | 185 | 0.5  | 0.409 | 47.1  | 20704 | 10 | St      |
|--------|------------|--------|----------|--------|------|-----|-----|------|-------|-------|-------|----|---------|
| RS107  | 2009100600 | 74.438 | -165.733 | 1025.5 | -4.1 | 80  | 213 | 4.1  | 0.510 | 53.9  | 19851 | 10 | St      |
| RS108  | 2009100606 | 73.991 | -163.943 | 1027.3 | -3.9 | 85  | 239 | 3.5  | 0.859 | 45.2  | 20942 | 10 | St, Sc  |
| RS109  | 2009100612 | 73.994 | -163.972 | 1029.0 | -2.5 | 79  | 263 | 6.8  | 0.792 | 49.6  | 20387 | 10 | unknown |
| RS110  | 2009100618 | 73.686 | -166.393 | 1030.9 | -2.4 | 89  | 246 | 8.1  | 0.264 | 51.1  | 20216 | 10 | St      |
| RS111  | 2009100700 | 73.506 | -168.008 | 1032.7 | -1.3 | 96  | 233 | 9.3  | 0.326 | 57.5  | 19495 | 10 | St      |
| RS112  | 2009100703 | 73.052 | -168.005 | 1032.9 | -1.8 | 92  | 251 | 7.8  | 2.161 | 59.3  | 19292 | 10 | St      |
| RS113  | 2009100706 | 72.546 | -167.973 | 1033.3 | -2.0 | 80  | 201 | 0.6  | 2.065 | 48.9  | 20544 | 10 | St      |
| RS114  | 2009100709 | 72.039 | -168.009 | 1033.0 | -2.2 | 80  | 131 | 3.0  | 2.563 | 60.7  | 19186 | 10 | St      |
| RS115  | 2009100712 | 71.541 | -168.031 | 1031.5 | -0.5 | 74  | 94  | 8.7  | 2.922 | 59.0  | 19374 | 10 | unknown |
| RS116  | 2009100718 | 72.499 | -167.002 | 1031.8 | -0.9 | 74  | 95  | 8.7  | 2.817 | 42.8  | 21400 | 10 | St      |
| RS117  | 2009100800 | 73.490 | -166.024 | 1033.8 | -2.9 | 84  | 108 | 8.7  | 0.084 | 50.9  | 20318 | 10 | St      |
| RS118  | 2009100803 | 73.033 | -165.976 | 1032.3 | -2.2 | 86  | 114 | 10.9 | 1.889 | 48.4  | 20640 | 10 |         |
| RS119  | 2009100806 | 72.538 | -166.005 | 1030.7 | -1.3 | 84  | 94  | 13.2 | 2.896 | 50.2  | 20434 | 9  | St      |
| RS120  | 2009100809 | 72.021 | -165.999 | 1027.4 | -0.2 | 79  | 98  | 15.5 | 2.593 | 52.4  | 20171 | 10 | unknown |
| RS121  | 2009100812 | 71.546 | -165.993 | 1024.2 | -0.3 | 90  | 91  | 16.4 | 2.714 | 72.6  | 18123 | 10 | unknown |
| RS122  | 2009100818 | 72.374 | -165.098 | 1024.9 | -0.4 | 81  | 84  | 11.6 | 2.756 | 54.9  | 19883 | 8  | Sc,St   |
| RS123  | 2009100900 | 73.395 | -164.053 | 1024.6 | -3.4 | 85  | 110 | 15.2 | 0.235 | 52.4  | 20172 | 10 | St,Sc   |
| RS124  | 2009100903 | 73.057 | -164.031 | 1021.2 | -1.7 | 88  | 100 | 13.8 | 1.573 | 48.2  | 20710 | 10 | St      |
| RS125* | 2009100906 | 72.552 | -163.971 | 1017.0 | 0.3  | 86  | 97  | 15.7 | 2.752 | -     | -     | 10 | unknown |
| RS126  | 2009100909 | 72.033 | -163.954 | 1014.6 | 0.5  | 85  | 91  | 14.7 | 2.069 | 50.2  | 20453 | 10 | unknown |
| RS127  | 2009100912 | 71.519 | -163.944 | 1012.3 | 0.4  | 89  | 102 | 10.8 | 2.941 | 39.7  | 21938 | 10 | St      |
| RS128  | 2009100918 | 72.460 | -163.014 | 1011.9 | 0.8  | 95  | 119 | 14.0 | 2.143 | 48.7  | 20645 | 10 | Ns      |
| RS129  | 2009101000 | 73.505 | -162.000 | 1011.0 | 0.1  | 98  | 114 | 12.8 | 0.610 | 55.6  | 19830 | 10 | Ns      |
| RS130  | 2009101003 | 73.051 | -161.984 | 1009.7 | 0.3  | 99  | 204 | 8.6  | 0.744 | 57.9  | 19573 | 10 | St      |
| RS131  | 2009101006 | 72.529 | -162.017 | 1011.5 | 0.7  | 96  | 231 | 9.3  | 1.906 | 27.4  | 23964 | 10 | unknown |
| RS132  | 2009101009 | 72.021 | -162.031 | 1013.1 | 1.1  | 95  | 278 | 3.8  | 1.806 | 54.8  | 19939 | 10 | unknown |
| RS133  | 2009101012 | 71.527 | -162.005 | 1013.6 | 1.0  | 100 | 2   | 5.7  | 2.095 | 104.4 | 15892 | 10 | unknown |
| RS134  | 2009101018 | 71.216 | -159.100 | 1011.8 | 1.3  | 100 | 33  | 8.1  | 1.584 | 42.7  | 21495 | 6  | St,As   |
| RS135  | 2009101100 | 71.150 | -161.228 | 1011.1 | 0.7  | 100 | 52  | 14.7 | 2.009 | 36.5  | 22461 | 10 | St      |
| RS136  | 2009101106 | 70.303 | -164.760 | 1005.9 | 1.5  | 90  | 84  | 14.3 | 2.013 | 33.4  | 22996 | 10 | unknown |

\* Maximum height information of RS125 had not been recorded.



Figure 2.1-1. Radiosonde station map and sea-ice concentration on 10 October 2009. The sea-ice data was provided by JAXA.



Figure 2.1-2. Time-height section of potential temperature, and time series of sea (red) / air (blue) surface temperatures and GPS positions.

#### 2.2. Doppler Radar

#### (1) Personnel

Jun Inoue (JAMSTEC) Principal Investigator Ito Masashi (JAMSTEC/Mie University) Souichiro Sueyoshi (GODI) Satoshi Okumura (GODI) Norio Nagahama (GODI) Ryo Kimura (GODI)

#### (2) Objectives

Low level clouds over the Arctic Ocean which usually dominate during summer have a key role for sea/ice surface heat budget. However, a bottom boundary condition has been dramatically changed in last 10 years due to the rapid sea-ice retreat. To understand the recent Arctic cloud structure, three dimensional radar echo structure and wind fields of rain/snow clouds was obtained by C-band Doppler radar observation.

#### (3) Parameters

Radar reflectivity factor (dBZ) Doppler velocity (m/s) Velocity width (m/s)

#### (4) Instruments and methods

The specifications of R/V MIRAI shipboard Doppler radar (RC-52B, Mitsubishi Electric Co. Ltd., Japan) are as follows.

| Frequency:                | 5290MHz (C-band)                                |
|---------------------------|---|
| Beam Width:               | better than 1.5 degrees                         |
| Transmit Power:           | 250kW (Peak Power)                              |
| Signal Processor:         | RVP-7 (Vaisala Inc. Sigmet Product Line, U.S.A) |
| Inertial Navigation Unit: | PHINS (Ixsea SAS, France)                       |
| Application Software:     | IRIS/Open Ver.8.05.10                           |
|                           | (Vaisala Inc. Sigmet Product Line, U.S.A)       |

Measured parameters are Radar reflectivity factor (dBZ), Doppler velocity (m/s), and velocity width (m/s). We checked transmitted frequency, mean output power and pulse

repetition frequency (PRF) every two days. The transmit pulse width and the receiver performance were checked before and after the observation. The observation was performed throughout in the Arctic Ocean. During the observation, the volume scan consisting of 21 PPIs was conducted every 10 minutes. Meanwhile, a surveillance PPI scan was performed every 30 minutes. In the interval of the volume scan cycles, RHI (Range Height Indicator) scans were operated to obtain detailed vertical cross sections with Doppler-mode. The parameters for above scans are listed in Table 2.2-1.

#### (5) Data archives

The raw data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC.

#### (6) Preliminary results

Stratus clouds continuously appeared below 2 km height with maximum echo reflectivity less than 15dBZ. Sometimes the echo top exceeded 4 km with two or three layers. Due to cold advection from sea-ice area induced by a persistent high pressure system, small convective clouds also frequently formed banded structure (Figure 2.2-1). In the offshore region of Barrow, Alaska, well developed convective cells induced by southeasterly winds were also observed.

On 10 October, a polar low passed over Mirai. Based on AVHRR infrared satellite images, its horizontal scale was 800km. The radar range covered most of the area. Echo top of the outer cloud bands which brought frozen rain exceeded 6 km (Figure 2.2-2). After passing the core region with few echo, wind direction shifted from southeasterly to southwesterly.

|                   | Surveillance PPI               | Volume scan                                | RHI         |  |  |  |
|-------------------|--------------------------------|--|-------------|--|--|--|
| Pulse width       | 2.0 [µs]                       | 0.5 [µs]                                   |             |  |  |  |
| Scan speed        |                                | 18 [deg/sec]                               | Automatic   |  |  |  |
| PRF               | 260 [Hz]                       | 900/720 [Hz]                               |             |  |  |  |
| Sweep integration | 32 samples                     | amples 50 samples                          |             |  |  |  |
| Ray spacing       | about 1.0 [deg] about 0.2 [deg |  |             |  |  |  |
| Bin spacing       | 250 [m]                        |  |             |  |  |  |
| Elevations        | 0.5                            | 0.5, 1.0, 1.5, 2.1, 2.8, 3.5, 4.3, 5.1,    | 0.0 to 60.0 |  |  |  |
|                   |                                | 5.9, 6.8, 7.6, 8.5, 9.4, 10.4, 11.5, 12.7, |             |  |  |  |
|                   |                                | 14.0, 15.5, 16.8, 18.8, 21.3               |             |  |  |  |
|                   |                                |  |             |  |  |  |
| Azimuths          | Full Circle OI                 |  |             |  |  |  |
| Range             | 300 [km]                       | [km] 160 [km]                              |             |  |  |  |
| Software Filters  | No filter                      | Dual-PRF velocity unfolding                |             |  |  |  |

 Table 2.2-1
 Selected parameters of C-band Doppler radar



Figure 2.2-1. An example of snow bands during cold advection period (11 September 2009).



Figure 2.2-2. A snapshot of a polar low observed on 10 October 2009.

#### 2.3. Surface Meteorological Observation

#### (1) Personnel

| Kunio Yoneyama     | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator (not on-board) |
|--------------------|--|
| Shinya Okumura     | (GODI)   |
| Souichiro Sueyoshi | (GODI)   |
| Satoshi Okumura    | (GODI)   |
| Norio Nagahama     | (GODI)   |
| Ryo Kimura         | (GODI)   |
| Ryo Ohyama         | (MIRAI Crew)                                     |

#### (2) Objectives

Surface meteorological parameters are observed as a basic dataset of the meteorology. These parameters bring us the information about the temporal variation of the meteorological condition surrounding the ship.

#### (3) Instruments and methods

Surface meteorological parameters were observed throughout the MR09-03 cruise. During this cruise, we used three systems for the observation.

- i. MIRAI Surface Meteorological observation (SMet) system
- ii. Shipboard Oceanographic and Atmospheric Radiation (SOAR) system
- i. MIRAI Surface Meteorological observation (SMet) system

Instruments of SMet system are listed in Table.2.3-1 and measured parameters are listed in Table.2.3-2. Data were collected and processed by KOAC-7800 weather data processor made by Koshin-Denki, Japan. The data set consists of 6-second averaged data.

- Shipboard Oceanographic and Atmospheric Radiation (SOAR) measurement system SOAR system designed by BNL (Brookhaven National Laboratory, USA) consists of major three parts.
  - a) Portable Radiation Package (PRP) designed by BNL short and long wave downward radiation.
  - b) Zeno Meteorological (Zeno/Met) system designed by BNL wind, air temperature, relative humidity, pressure, and rainfall measurement.
  - c) Scientific Computer System (SCS) developed by NOAA (National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, USA) – centralized data acquisition and logging of all data sets.

SCS recorded PRP data every 6 seconds, while Zeno/Met data every 10 seconds. Instruments and their locations are listed in Table.2.3-3 and measured parameters are listed in Table.2.3-4.

For the quality control as post processing, we checked the following sensors, before and after the cruise.

i. Young Rain gauge (SMet and SOAR)

Inspect of the linearity of output value from the rain gauge sensor to change Input value by adding fixed quantity of test water.

#### ii. Barometer (SMet and SOAR)

Comparison with the portable barometer value, PTB220CASE, VAISALA.

iii.Thermometer (air temperature and relative humidity) (SMet and SOAR) Comparison with the portable thermometer value, HMP41/45, VAISALA.

#### (4) Preliminary results

Figure 2.3-1 shows the time series of the following parameters; Wind (SOAR) Air temperature (SOAR) Sea surface temperature (SMet) Relative humidity (SOAR) Precipitation (SMet, Optical rain gauge) Short/long wave radiation (SOAR) Pressure (SOAR) Significant wave height (SMet)

#### (5) Data archives

These meteorological data will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC just after the cruise.

#### (6) Remarks

 i. SST (Sea Surface Temperature) data was available in the following periods. 07:00UTC 29 Aug. 2009 – 05:55UTC 6 Sep. 2009 22:00UTC 7 Sep. 2009 – 13:55UTC 15 Oct 2009 03:30UTC 16 Oct. 2009 – 05:55UTC 23 Oct 2009

ii. In the following period, FRSR data acquisition was suspended to prevent damage to the shadow-band from freezing.

15:15UTC 13 Sep. 2009 - 04:57UTC 09 Oct 2009

In the following period, SMet data logging was suspended due to PC trouble. 01:31UTC 16 Oct. 2009 – 02:41UTC 16 Oct 2009

iv. In the following periods, SOJ data was not updated due to the Radio Navigation System trouble.

13:10:47UTC 28 Aug. 2009 – 14:11:06UTC 28 Aug. 2009 04:20:47UTC 5 Sep. 2009 – 04:25:28UTC 5 Oct 2009

|                           |                  |                      | 6                                |
|---------------------------|------------------|----------------------|----------------------------------|
| Sensors                   | Туре             | Manufacturer         | Location (altitude from surface) |
| Anemometer                | KE-500           | Koshin Denki, Japan  | foremast (24 m)                  |
| Tair/RH                   | HMP45A           | Vaisala, Finland     |                                  |
| with 43408 Gill aspirated | radiation shield | R.M. Young, USA      | compass deck (21 m)              |
|                           |                  |                      | starboard side and port side     |
| Thermometer: SST          | RFN1-0           | Koshin Denki, Japan  | 4th deck (-1m, inlet -5m)        |
| Barometer                 | Model-370        | Setra System, USA    | captain deck (13 m)              |
|                           |                  |                      | weather observation room         |
| Rain gauge                | 50202            | R. M. Young, USA     | compass deck (19 m)              |
| Optical rain gauge        | ORG-815DR        | Osi, USA             | compass deck (19 m)              |
| Radiometer (short wave)   | MS-801           | Eiko Seiki, Japan    | radar mast (28 m)                |
| Radiometer (long wave)    | MS-200           | Eiko Seiki, Japan    | radar mast (28 m)                |
| Wave height meter         | MW-2             | Tsurumi-seiki, Japan | bow (10 m)                       |

Table.2.3-1 Instruments and installations of MIRAI Surface Meteorological observation system

Table.2.3-2 Parameters of MIRAI Surface Meteorological observation system

| Par | rameter                               | Units  | Remarks                       |
|-----|---------------------------------------|--------|-------------------------------|
| 1   | Latitude                              | degree |                               |
| 2   | Longitude                             | degree |                               |
| 3   | Ship's speed                          | knot   | Mirai log, DS-30 Furuno       |
| 4   | Ship's heading                        | degree | Mirai gyro, TG-6000, Tokimec  |
| 5   | Relative wind speed                   | m/s    | 6sec./10min. averaged         |
| 6   | Relative wind direction               | degree | 6sec./10min. averaged         |
| 7   | True wind speed                       | m/s    | 6sec./10min. averaged         |
| 8   | True wind direction                   | degree | 6sec./10min. averaged         |
| 9   | Barometric pressure                   | hPa    | adjusted to sea surface level |
|     |                                       |        | 6sec. averaged                |
| 10  | Air temperature (starboard side)      | degC   | 6sec. averaged                |
| 11  | Air temperature (port side)           | degC   | 6sec. averaged                |
| 12  | Dewpoint temperature (starboard side) | degC   | 6sec. averaged                |
| 13  | Dewpoint temperature (port side)      | degC   | 6sec. averaged                |
| 14  | Relative humidity (starboard side)    | %      | 6sec. averaged                |
| 15  | Relative humidity (port side)         | %      | 6sec. averaged                |
| 16  | Sea surface temperature               | degC   | 6sec. averaged                |
| 17  | Rain rate (optical rain gauge)        | mm/hr  | hourly accumulation           |
| 18  | Rain rate (capacitive rain gauge)     | mm/hr  | hourly accumulation           |
| 19  | Down welling shortwave radiation      | W/m2   | 6sec. averaged                |
| 20  | Down welling infra-red radiation      | W/m2   | 6sec. averaged                |
| 21  | Significant wave height (bow)         | m      | hourly                        |
| 22  | Significant wave height (aft)         | m      | hourly                        |
| 23  | Significant wave period (bow)         | second | hourly                        |
| 24  | Significant wave period (aft)         | second | hourly                        |

| Sensors (Zeno/Met)        | Туре             | Manufacturer     | Location (altitude from surface) |
|---------------------------|------------------|------------------|----------------------------------|
| Anemometer                | 05106            | R.M. Young, USA  | foremast (25 m)                  |
| Tair/RH                   | HMP45A           | Vaisala, Finland |                                  |
| with 43408 Gill aspirated | radiation shield | R.M. Young, USA  | foremast (23 m)                  |
| Barometer                 | 61202V           | R.M. Young, USA  |                                  |
| with 61002 Gill pressure  | port             | R.M. Young, USA  | foremast (23 m)                  |
| Rain gauge                | 50202            | R.M. Young, USA  | foremast (24 m)                  |
| Optical rain gauge        | ORG-815DA        | Osi, USA         | foremast (24 m)                  |
| Sensors (PRP)             | Туре             | Manufacturer     | Location (altitude from surface) |
| Radiometer (short wave)   | PSP              | Epply Labs, USA  | foremast (25 m)                  |
| Radiometer (long wave)    | PIR              | Epply Labs, USA  | foremast (25 m)                  |
| Fast rotating shadowband  | radiometer       | Yankee, USA      | foremast (25 m)                  |

Table.2.3-3 Instruments and installation locations of SOAR system

| Par | rameter                               | Units  | Remarks        |
|-----|---------------------------------------|--------|----------------|
| 1   | Latitude                              | degree |                |
| 2   | Longitude                             | degree |                |
| 3   | SOG                                   | knot   |                |
| 4   | COG                                   | degree |                |
| 5   | Relative wind speed                   | m/s    |                |
| 6   | Relative wind direction               | degree |                |
| 7   | Barometric pressure                   | hPa    |                |
| 8   | Air temperature                       | degC   |                |
| 9   | Relative humidity                     | %      |                |
| 10  | Rain rate (optical rain gauge)        | mm/hr  |                |
| 11  | Precipitation (capacitive rain gauge) | mm     | reset at 50 mm |
| 12  | Down welling shortwave radiation      | W/m2   |                |
| 13  | Down welling infra-red radiation      | W/m2   |                |
| 14  | Defuse irradiance                     | W/m2   |                |

Table.2.3-4 Parameters of SOAR system



Figure 2.3-1 Time series of surface meteorological parameters during the MR09-03 cruise











#### 2.4. Ceilometer

#### (1) Personnel

| Kunio Yoneyama     | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator (not on-board) |
|--------------------|--|
| Shinya Okumura     | (GODI)   |
| Souichiro Sueyoshi | (GODI)   |
| Satoshi Okumura    | (GODI)   |
| Norio Nagahama     | (GODI)   |
| Ryo Kimura         | (GODI)   |
| Ryo Ohyama         | (MIRAI Crew)                                     |

#### (2) Objectives

The information of cloud base height and the liquid water amount around cloud base is important to understand the process on formation of the cloud. As one of the methods to measure them, the ceilometer observation was carried out.

#### (3) Parameters

- 1. Cloud base height [m].
- 2. Backscatter profile, sensitivity and range normalized at 30 m resolution.
- 3. Estimated cloud amount [oktas] and height [m]; Sky Condition Algorithm.

#### (4) Instruments and methods

We measured cloud base height and backscatter profile using ceilometer (CT-25K, VAISALA, Finland) throughout the MR09-03 cruise.

Major parameters for the measurement configuration are as follows;

| Laser source:               | Indium Gallium Arsenide (InGaAs) Diode                       |
|-----------------------------|--|
| Transmitting wavelength:    | 905±5 mm at 25 degC  |
| Transmitting average power: | 8.9 mW   |
| Repetition rate:            | 5.57 kHz   |
| Detector:                   | Silicon avalanche photodiode (APD)                           |
|                             | Responsibility at 905 nm: 65 A/W                             |
| Measurement range:          | 0 ~ 7.5 km   |
| Resolution:                 | 50 ft in full range  |
| Sampling rate:              | 60 sec   |
| Sky Condition               | 0, 1, 3, 5, 7, 8 oktas (9: Vertical Visibility)              |
|                             | (0: Sky Clear, 1:Few, 3:Scattered, 5-7: Broken, 8: Overcast) |

On the archive dataset, cloud base height and backscatter profile are recorded with the resolution of 30 m (100 ft).

#### (5) Preliminary results

Figure 2.4-1 shows the time series of the lowest, second and third cloud base height during the cruise.

#### (6) Data archives

The raw data obtained during this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) in JAMSTEC.

### (7) Remarks

Window cleaning;
 00:12UTC 29 Aug. 2009

17:43UTC 26 Sep. 2009

22:00UTC 15 Oct. 2009



Figure 2.4-1 Lowest, 2nd and 3rd cloud base height during the MR09-03 cruise


Figure 2.4-1 (Continued)

# 2.5. Measurements of DMS in surface seawater and atmosphere - over the northern North Pacific during MR09-03 (Leg 1) -

#### (1) Personnel

Ippei Nagao (Nagoya University)

#### (2) Backgrounds and Objectives

An accurate estimation of the sea-air DMS flux is required to improve an estimation of the impact of DMS on the aerosol formation in the marine air. Thus far, the bulk method which is a traditional one but includes a large uncertainty has been used, because no devices of trace gases such as DMS have been presented for the eddy correlation (EC) method, which is more accurate than the bulk method. Utilizing a chemiluminescence induced by reaction of DMS with fluorine, I have attempted to develop the fast measurement system of DMS for the EC method. In this cruise, these two methods are applied to the DMS flux measurement on board R/V Mirai (MR0903 Leg 1) over the northern North Pacific. Then the results of two methods will be analyzed to improve the DMS flux calculation.

#### (3) Instruments and methods

i. Measurement system by GC/FPD for the bulk method

#### Atmospheric DMS concentration

Sample air was introduced through 5 m long Teflon-tube (OD: 6mm, and ID: 4 mm) from the compass deck to the Environmental Research Laboratory of R/V Mirai with the flow rate at 30~36 L/min by sampling pump (Iwaki Co. Ltd.). This sample air was separated in the manifold to be introduced to the DMS analysis system with the flow rate at 150 ml min<sup>-1</sup>. The sample air was then concentrated on the concentration tube packed with Tenax-GR (60/80 mesh, GL Science Co. Ltd.) at -75 °C by liquid CO<sub>2</sub> after removing water vapor by perma pure dryer (MD-070-48F, GL Science Co. Ltd.). Then the concentration tube was abruptly heated to +190 °C within 1.5 min and DMS trapped on Tenax-GR was introduced to Gas Chromatography equipped with a flame photometric detector (GC-14B, Shimadzu Co. Ltd.) by the carrier gas (ultra high purified (UHP) nitrogen (N<sub>2</sub>) gas). Analysis column of this system was  $\beta - \beta$ ' oxydipropionitrile glass column (ZO-1, Shimadzu Co. Ltd.). Temperature in the column oven was set to be 60 °C. Calibration of this system was performed with DMS standard gas (5.16 ppmv, N<sub>2</sub> base, Nagoya-Kosan Co. Ltd.). The detection limit (DL) was estimated to be 30 pptv in 4.5 liter of STP. The precision was ±10%.

#### Seawater DMS concentration

100mL of seawater samples were taken to the brown glass bottles in the sea surface water

monitoring laboratory of R/V Mirai. After overflow of seawater, the sample bottle was immediately sealed with butyl gum cap with care to exclude air bubbles. Then the analysis of DMS was performed on board within an hour by a purge and trap. A 25 ml of seawater sample was introduced into a degasification vessel by syringe through GF/F filter. Then sample water was sparged for 10 min by the UHP  $N_2$  gas. The flow rate was about 120 ml min<sup>-1</sup>. The extracted gas was then concentrated on the concentration tube (60/80 mesh Tenax-GR, GL Science Co. Ltd.). Then the determination of DMS was carried out by the same procedures as those for air samples. Reproducibility of this system was about  $\pm 12\%$ , and the detection limit was about 0.1 nM in 25 ml water sample.

#### ii. Measurement system by fluorine induced chemiluminescence for the EC method

High speed sensor for DMS concentration based on its fast chemiluminescence reaction with molecular fluorine ( $F_2$ ) was developed following the document by Hills et al [1998] to measure the atmospheric DMS concentration within a 0.1 second for the eddy correlation method. Intense chemiluminescence occurred upon reaction of  $F_2$  with a sulfur-containing compound, as follows;

| $CH_3SCH_3$ (DMS) + $F_2 \rightarrow$ many steps $\rightarrow$ HCF <sup>†</sup> and HF*  | (R1) |
|--|------|
| $\text{HCF}^{\dagger} \rightarrow \text{HCF} + hv \ (\lambda = 500 \sim 700 \text{ nm})$ | (R2) |
| $HF^* \rightarrow HF + hv \ (\lambda = 660 \sim 750 \text{ nm})$                         | (R3) |

Emission in the wavelength range 500~750 nm was monitored with a photomultiplier tube (H7421 and R2228P, Hamamatsu Photonics, Co. Ltd.). Under suitable conditions, residence time of the sample air in the reaction cell was very short (much less than 0.1 sec). Assuming that reaction (R1) was a pseudo  $1^{st}$  order reaction, reaction (R1) was expected to almost complete within the residence time of sample air in the cell. Product gases were evacuated from the reaction cell and then scrubbed of F<sub>2</sub> and HF via a chemical trap, which converts excess F<sub>2</sub> to CF<sub>4</sub> on activated carbon. This system was installed on the top pf the foremast of R/V Mirai. Sample air was introduced from the top of the foremast through a Teflon-tube (10mm OD. and c.a. 3m of length), and the sample air after analysis was exhausted outside. Signals of this reaction were recorded in personal computer. For calibration, the output of this reaction with DMS standard gas (1.0 ppmv) was also measured.

#### Estimation of Flux

The DMS fluxes by the bulk method and the EC method can be calculated as follows:

$$F_{\text{bulk}} = K_{W}(C_{W} - C_{A}/H_{\text{DMS}})$$
(Eq.1)

$$F_{\rm EC} = \frac{1}{T} \int_{0}^{T} w' C_{\rm A}' dt$$
 (Eq.2)

where Kw is the exchange coefficient of DMS at the sea surface.  $C_W$  and  $C_A$  are the DMS

concentrations in the surface seawater and the atmosphere, respectively.  $H_{DMS}$  is the Henry constant of DMS. T is the time for integration (generally about 30min). w' and  $C_A$ ' are the fluctuations of the vertical wind speed and the DMS concentration in the atmosphere from their average values, respectively. For the bulk method,  $C_W$  and  $C_A$  were measured by the GC/FPD system, and for the EC method,  $C_A$  variations within 0.1 sec were measured by the chemiluminescence system. The vertical component of wind speed as well as inclination and acceleration of ship movement measured by the  $CO_2$  flux measurement system by Okayama University will be used for the DMS flux calculation.

#### (4) Preliminary results

Figure 2.5-1(a) shows the temporal variations in the DMS concentrations measured by this GC/FPD system. Figure 2.5-1(b) shows the latitudinal distribution of the seawater DMS concentration. High atmospheric DMS concentration was observed on Aug. 31 and Sep. 1 (Figure 2.5-1(a)), while the seawater DMS concentrations was high on Sep. 1 when R/V Miral passed between 46 N and 48 N (Figure 2.5-1(b)). Figure 2.5-2 shows an example of the results of chemiluminescence induced by  $F_2$  on Aug. 31 0945UTC. Significant signals were obtained when the air sample was introduced to this device as compared to that when zero air (UHP N<sub>2</sub> gas) was introduced. This signal can be attributed to the reaction of DMS with  $F_2$ .

## (5) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.



Figure 2.5-1(a). Temporal variations in the DMS concentrations measured with by the GC/FPD system. (b) Latitudinal distribution of the seawater DMS concentration measured by the GC/FPD system.



Figure 2.5-2. Photon signal of chemiluminescence of sample air and zero gas with  $F_2$ . Data shown in this graph was obtained for 415 sec from 0945UTC on Aug. 31.

#### **3.** Physical Oceanographic Observation

# 3.1. CTD/LADCP casts and water sampling

### (1) Personnel

| Takashi Kikuchi   | (JAMSTEC): Principal investigator                    |
|-------------------|--|
| Sergey Pisarev    | (P. P. Shirshov Institute of Oceanology)             |
| Shigeto Nishino   | (JAMSTEC)  |
| Yusuke Kawaguchi  | (JAMSTEC)  |
| Shinsuke Toyoda   | (Marine Works Japan Co. Ltd., MWJ): Operation leader |
| Kenichi Katayama  | (MWJ)  |
| Masayuki Fujisaki | (MWJ)  |
| Tomohide Noguchi  | (MWJ)  |

### (2) Objectives

Investigation of oceanic structure and water sampling.

## (3) Parameters

Temperature (Primary and Secondary) Conductivity (Primary and Secondary) Pressure Dissolved Oxygen (Primary and Secondary) Fluorescence Photosynthetically Active Radiation

#### (4) Instruments and Methods

CTD/Carousel Water Sampling System, which is a 36-position Carousel water sampler (CWS) with Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc. CTD (SBE9plus), was used during this cruise. 12-litter Niskin Bottles, which were washed by alkaline detergent and 1 N HCl, were used for sampling seawater. The sensors attached on the CTD were temperature (Primary and Secondary), conductivity (Primary and Secondary), pressure, dissolved oxygen (Primary and Secondary), deep ocean standards thermometer, altimeter, fluorescence, and PAR sensor. Salinity was calculated by measured values of pressure, conductivity and temperature. The CTD/CWS was deployed from starboard on working deck.

The CTD raw data were acquired on real time using the Seasave-Win32 (ver.7.19) provided by Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc. and stored on the hard disk of the personal computer. Seawater was sampled during the up cast by sending fire commands from the personal computer.

101 casts of CTD measurements were conducted (table 3.1-1).

Data processing procedures and used utilities of SBE Data Processing-Win32 (ver.7.18d) and SEASOFT were as follows:

DATCNV: Convert the binary raw data to engineering unit data. DATCNV also extracts bottle information where scans were marked with the bottle confirm bit during acquisition. The duration was set to 4.4 seconds, and the offset was set to 0.0 seconds.

TCORP (original module): Corrected the pressure sensitivity of the temperature (SBE3) sensor. S/N 031525: -5.92243e-009 (degC/dbar) S/N 031359: -1.8386e-007 (degC/dbar)

BOTTLESUM: Create a summary of the bottle data. The data were averaged over 4.4 seconds. ALIGNCTD: Convert the time-sequence of sensor outputs into the pressure sequence to ensure that all calculations were made using measurements from the same parcel of water. Dissolved oxygen data are systematically delayed with respect to depth mainly because of the long time constant of the dissolved oxygen sensor and of an additional delay from the transit time of water in the pumped pluming line. This delay was compensated by 5 seconds advancing dissolved oxygen sensor output (dissolved oxygen voltage) relative to the temperature data.

WILDEDIT: Mark extreme outliers in the data files. The first pass of WILDEDIT obtained an accurate estimate of the true standard deviation of the data. The data were read in blocks of 1000 scans. Data greater than 10 standard deviations were flagged. The second pass computed a standard deviation over the same 1000 scans excluding the flagged values. Values greater than 20 standard deviations were marked bad. This process was applied to all variables.

CELLTM: Remove conductivity cell thermal mass effects from the measured conductivity. Typical values used were thermal anomaly amplitude alpha = 0.03 and the time constant 1/beta = 7.0.

FILTER: Perform a low pass filter on pressure with a time constant of 0.15 second. In order to produce zero phase lag (no time shift) the filter runs forward first then backward

WFILTER: Perform a median filter to remove spikes in the fluorescence data. A median value was determined by 49 scans of the window.

SECTIONU (original module of SECTION): Select a time span of data based on scan number in

order to reduce a file size. The minimum number was set to be the starting time when the CTD package was beneath the sea-surface after activation of the pump. The maximum number of was set to be the end time when the package came up from the surface.

LOOPEDIT: Mark scans where the CTD was moving less than the minimum velocity of 0.0 m/s (traveling backwards due to ship roll).

DESPIKE (original module): Remove spikes of the data. A median and mean absolute deviation was calculated in 1-dbar pressure bins for both down and up cast, excluding the flagged values. Values greater than 4 mean absolute deviations from the median were marked bad for each bin. This process was performed 2 times for temperature, conductivity and dissolved oxygen voltage (SBE43).

DERIVE: Compute dissolved oxygen (SBE43).

BINAVG: Average the data into 1-dbar pressure bins.

DERIVE: Compute salinity, potential temperature, and sigma-theta.

SPLIT: Separate the data from an input .cnv file into down cast and up cast files.

Configuration file

Stn.000 - 005: MR0903A.con Stn.006 - 091: MR0903B.con

Specifications of the sensors are listed below.

CTD: SBE911plus CTD system

Under water unit:

SBE9plus (S/N 09P79492-0575, Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc.)

Pressure sensor: Digiquartz pressure sensor (S/N 79492)

Calibrated Date: 23 Jul. 2009

Temperature sensors:

Primary: SBE03-04/F (S/N 031525, Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc.) Calibrated Date: 07 Jul. 2009 Secondary: SBE03-04/F (S/N 031359, Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc.) Calibrated Date: 07 Jul. 2009 Conductivity sensors:

Primary: SBE04-04/O (S/N 041203, Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc.)

Calibrated Date: 08 Jul. 2009

Secondary: SBE04-04/O (S/N 041206, Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc.)

Calibrated Date: 08 Jul. 2009

Dissolved Oxygen sensors:

Primary: SBE43 (S/N 430394, Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc.)

Calibrated Date: 24 Jul. 2009

Secondary: SBE43 (S/N 430949, Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc.)

Calibrated Date: 21 Nov. 2009

Deep Ocean Standards Thermometer:

SBE35 (S/N 0022, Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc.)

Calibrated Date: 04 Mar. 2009

Altimeter:

Stn.000 - 005: Benthos PSA-916T (S/N 1157, Teledyne Benthos, Inc.)

Stn.006 - 091: Benthos PSA-916T (S/N 1100, Teledyne Benthos,

Inc.)

Fluorescence: Chlorophyll Fluorometer (S/N 3054, Seapoint Sensors, Inc.) Photosynthetically Active Radiation: PAR sensor (S/N 0049, Satlantic Inc.) Carousel water sampler:

SBE32 (S/N 3227443-0391, Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc.)

Deck unit: SBE11plus (S/N 11P7030-0272, Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc.)

(5) Preliminary Results

During this cruise, 101 casts of CTD observation were carried out. Date, time and locations of the CTD casts are listed in Table 3.1-1.In some casts, an altimeter did not have a response. So we used a bottom contact sensor.

In the down cast 7 - 11 dbar of Stn.003, noise was observed in primary temperature, primary conductivity and dissolved oxygen raw data.

In the down cast 371, 372 dbar of Stn.075 cast1, noise was observed in primary conductivity raw data.

Vertical profiles (down cast) of primary temperature, primary salinity, primary dissolved oxygen and fluoresce with pressure are shown in Appendix III.

# (6) Data archives

All raw and processed data will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

| Stnnbr | Castno  | Date(UTC) | Time  | (UTC) | Botton    | nPosition   | Depth  | Wire   | HT<br>Above | Max    | Max      | CTD      | Remark                       |
|--------|---------|-----------|-------|-------|-----------|-------------|--------|--------|-------------|--------|----------|----------|------------------------------|
| Sumor  | Custilo | (mmddyy)  | Start | End   | Latitude  | Longitude   | Depui  | Out    | Bottom      | Depth  | Pressure | Filename |                              |
| 000    | 1       | 083009    | 22:24 | 23:06 | 41-09.19N | 152-15.96E  | 5305.0 | 1020.1 | -           | 1000.1 | 1011.7   | 000M01   | nutrients RM sampling: 1000m |
| 001    | -       | -         | -     | -     | -         | -           | -      | -      | -           | -      | -        | -        |                              |
| 002    | 1       | 091109    | 03:16 | 03:31 | 70-00.00N | 168-00.14W  | 51.0   | 41.7   | -           | 45.1   | 45.5     | 002M01   |                              |
| 003    | 1       | 091109    | 14:28 | 14:41 | 71-59.96N | 168-00.14W  | 56.0   | 34.8   | -           | 38.7   | 39.8     | 003M01   |                              |
| 004    | 1       | 091109    | 20:47 | 21:09 | 72-59.49N | 167-58.48W  | 68.0   | 54.7   | -           | 57.2   | 57.9     | 004M01   |                              |
| 005    | 1       | 091209    | 03:28 | 03:56 | 74-00.05N | 168-00.41W  | 202.0  | 182.6  | -           | 186.5  | 188.6    | 005M01   |                              |
| 006    | 1       | 091209    | 00.11 | 10.15 | 74-35 82N | 171-00 09W  | 224.0  | 213.8  | 5.0         | 212.0  | 215.0    | 006M01   | altimeter change             |
| 000    | 1       | 091209    | 09.44 | 10.15 | 74-33.821 | 171-00.09 W | 224.0  | 213.0  | 5.9         | 212.0  | 215.0    | 000101   | ( S/N 1157→S/N 1100)         |
| 007    | 1       | 091209    | 14:49 | 15:28 | 75-00.01N | 172-24.16W  | 370.0  | 359.1  | 9.1         | 358.0  | 362.1    | 007M01   |                              |
| 008    | 1       | 091209    | 18:04 | 18:41 | 75-14.98N | 172-58.05W  | 445.0  | 430.9  | 10.1        | 429.5  | 433.8    | 008M01   |                              |
| 009    | 1       | 091309    | 07:48 | 08:23 | 75-20.34N | 171-01.78W  | 687.0  | 671.1  | 11.6        | 666.8  | 674.7    | 009M01   |                              |
| 009    | 2       | 091309    | 10:37 | 11:25 | 75-20.31N | 171-01.67W  | 681.0  | 674.9  | 8.1         | 668.9  | 677.2    | 009M02   |                              |
| 010    | 1       | 091309    | 21:33 | 22:04 | 74-35.96N | 170-54.38W  | 225.0  | 210.7  | 10.2        | 211.2  | 213.5    | 010M01   |                              |
| 011    | 1       | 091409    | 05:05 | 05:37 | 74-48.17N | 169-30.11W  | 217.0  | 196.9  | 9.3         | 198.3  | 200.5    | 011M01   |                              |
| 012    | 1       | 091409    | 08:02 | 08:26 | 75-02.06N | 168-09.46W  | 167.0  | 153.3  | -           | 154.3  | 155.9    | 012M01   |                              |
| 013    | 1       | 091409    | 10:49 | 11:23 | 75-15.91N | 166-49.20W  | 271.0  | 261.5  | 8.6         | 259.2  | 261.9    | 013M01   |                              |
| 014    | 1       | 091409    | 18:35 | 19:23 | 75-28.18N | 165-39.14W  | 559.0  | 545.9  | 9.5         | 546.2  | 552.1    | 014M01   |                              |
| 015    | 1       | 091509    | 20:56 | 22:05 | 76-38.40N | 165-40.61W  | 1173.0 | 1160.6 | 10.2        | 1151.1 | 1167.1   | 015M01   |                              |
| 016    | 1       | 091609    | 05:16 | 06:12 | 76-00.09N | 163-59.57W  | 805.0  | 792.9  | 9.6         | 788.0  | 798.0    | 016M01   |                              |
| 017    | 1       | 091609    | 09:04 | 10:44 | 76-00.28N | 163-27.56W  | 2049.0 | 2043.9 | 9.7         | 2015.2 | 2046.3   | 017M01   |                              |
| 018    | 1       | 091609    | 12:40 | 13:48 | 76-00.24N | 162-57.93W  | 2065.0 | 2073.1 | 9.4         | 2048.5 | 2080.3   | 018M01   |                              |
| 019    | 1       | 091609    | 16:43 | 18:06 | 76-00.35N | 161-39.08W  | 2127.0 | 2126.9 | 9.4         | 2105.1 | 2138.1   | 019M01   |                              |

Table 3.1-1 CTD cast table

| 019 | 2 | 091609 | 21:06 | 22:40 | 76-01.09N | 161-36.81W | 2126.0 | 2130.4 | 9.4  | 2105.2 | 2138.4 | 019M02 |  |
|-----|---|--------|-------|-------|-----------|------------|--------|--------|------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| 020 | 1 | 091709 | 01:52 | 03:02 | 75-59.93N | 160-19.75W | 2104.0 | 2098.9 | 9.4  | 2081.3 | 2113.9 | 020M01 |  |
| 021 | 1 | 091709 | 04:16 | 05:37 | 75-59.95N | 159-40.43W | 1559.0 | 1566.8 | 9.6  | 1551.4 | 1573.6 | 021M01 |  |
| 022 | 1 | 091709 | 08:44 | 09:40 | 76-00.28N | 159-00.13W | 801.0  | 797.5  | 9.4  | 791.0  | 800.8  | 022M01 |  |
| 023 | 1 | 091709 | 11:24 | 11:43 | 76-00.16N | 157-59.79W | 511.0  | 502.0  | 9.9  | 498.4  | 504.2  | 023M01 |  |
| 024 | 1 | 091709 | 13:51 | 14:26 | 76-00.02N | 156-59.85W | 933.0  | 926.1  | 9.1  | 919.8  | 931.6  | 024M01 |  |
| 025 | 1 | 091709 | 18:00 | 19:05 | 76-00.34N | 156-24.11W | 1049.0 | 1043.4 | 9.1  | 1036.5 | 1050.1 | 025M01 |  |
| 026 | 1 | 091709 | 21:41 | 22:29 | 76-00.48N | 155-50.17W | 1394.0 | 1411.8 | 10.0 | 1396.2 | 1416.7 | 026M01 |  |
| 027 | 1 | 091709 | 23:19 | 00:55 | 76-00.28N | 155-25.54W | 3006.0 | 3040.3 | 9.3  | 3006.5 | 3060.3 | 027M01 |  |
| 028 | 1 | 091809 | 02:51 | 05:23 | 76-00.29N | 155-00.32W | 3849.0 | 3864.7 | 8.8  | 3827.3 | 3903.3 | 028M01 |  |
| 029 | 1 | 091809 | 09:02 | 11:02 | 76-00.43N | 153-29.89W | 3850.0 | 3897.9 | 9.7  | 3824.2 | 3900.0 | 029M01 |  |
| 030 | 1 | 091809 | 15:18 | 17:44 | 76-00.64N | 151-01.34W | 3840.0 | 3888.4 | 10.0 | 3812.9 | 3888.7 | 030M01 |  |
| 030 | 2 | 091809 | 19:53 | 22:09 | 76-02.74N | 151-06.76W | 3840.0 | 3874.8 | 9.9  | 3816.9 | 3892.8 | 030M02 |  |
| 031 | 1 | 091909 | 02:23 | 04:55 | 76-30.18N | 150-01.56W | 3837.0 | 3880.9 | 10.4 | 3809.1 | 3884.5 | 031M01 |  |
| 032 | 1 | 091909 | 08:49 | 11:20 | 77-00.38N | 150-01.03W | 3835.0 | 3865.3 | 9.5  | 3810.7 | 3886.2 | 032M01 |  |
| 033 | 1 | 091909 | 17:02 | 19:31 | 77-30.70N | 150-00.15W | 3835.0 | 3846.2 | 9.7  | 3811.1 | 3887.0 | 033M01 |  |
| 034 | 1 | 092009 | 00:47 | 03:19 | 78-00.03N | 150-00.23W | 3833.0 | 3865.3 | 8.9  | 3810.6 | 3886.3 | 034M01 |  |
| 035 | 1 | 092009 | 19:42 | 22:18 | 78-59.32N | 151-38.53W | 3830.0 | 3894.2 | 9.5  | 3801.5 | 3877.2 | 035M01 |  |
| 036 | 1 | 092109 | 04:30 | 06:49 | 78-29.55N | 151-42.83W | 3834.0 | 3895.0 | 9.7  | 3802.9 | 3878.6 | 036M01 |  |
| 037 | 1 | 092109 | 15:48 | 16:07 | 78-13.47N | 153-28.58W | 2100.0 | 484.9  | -    | 483.5  | 489.1  | 037M01 |  |
| 038 | 1 | 092109 | 18:31 | 20:34 | 78-10.02N | 152-31.67W | 3817.0 | 3849.9 | 9.3  | 3806.3 | 3881.8 | 038M01 |  |
| 039 | 1 | 092109 | 21:27 | 23:38 | 78-05.08N | 152-51.84W | 2686.0 | 2655.9 | 9.6  | 2622.1 | 2666.8 | 039M01 |  |
| 040 | 1 | 092209 | 02:33 | 03:39 | 77-59.96N | 153-22.64W | 2023.0 | 2037.1 | 9.6  | 2018.2 | 2049.7 | 040M01 |  |
| 041 | 1 | 092209 | 04:40 | 05:29 | 77-54.89N | 153-51.11W | 1447.0 | 1449.6 | 8.7  | 1434.5 | 1455.2 | 041M01 |  |
| 042 | 1 | 092209 | 06:57 | 08:09 | 77-49.87N | 154-19.07W | 1297.0 | 1286.5 | 10.9 | 1278.0 | 1294.9 | 042M01 |  |
| 043 | 1 | 092209 | 13:45 | 14:46 | 77-37.91N | 153-49.97W | 993.0  | 990.8  | 9.2  | 983.8  | 996.1  | 043M01 |  |

| 044 | 1 | 092209 | 16:25 | 17:35 | 77-33.62N | 153-10.17W | 2150.0 | 2142.1 | 9.9  | 2124.0 | 2157.9 | 044M01 |  |
|-----|---|--------|-------|-------|-----------|------------|--------|--------|------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| 045 | 1 | 092209 | 19:24 | 21:22 | 77-31.63N | 152-49.19W | 2966.0 | 2906.3 | -    | 2859.8 | 2910.0 | 045M01 |  |
| 046 | 1 | 092309 | 01:06 | 03:23 | 77-14.30N | 149-59.03W | 3833.0 | 3921.4 | 10.1 | 3806.9 | 3882.4 | 046M01 |  |
| 046 | 2 | 092309 | 05:23 | 07:58 | 77-12.28N | 149-55.56W | 3835.0 | 3889.3 | 9.7  | 3813.0 | 3889.0 | 046M02 |  |
| 047 | 1 | 092309 | 18:09 | 19:49 | 77-04.85N | 156-00.03W | 2199.0 | 2209.6 | 9.1  | 2186.4 | 2220.9 | 047M01 |  |
| 048 | 1 | 092309 | 23:39 | 01:06 | 77-04.72N | 159-01.07W | 1768.0 | 1771.8 | 9.5  | 1750.3 | 1776.2 | 048M01 |  |
| 049 | 1 | 092409 | 03:38 | 05:05 | 77-04.89N | 161-01.42W | 1737.0 | 1760.1 | 10.5 | 1734.7 | 1760.1 | 049M01 |  |
| 050 | 1 | 092409 | 09:10 | 09:50 | 77-05.07N | 164-00.44W | 421.0  | 403.8  | 9.7  | 401.9  | 406.4  | 050M01 |  |
| 051 | 1 | 092409 | 12:07 | 13:36 | 77-05.08N | 162-36.41W | 2629.0 | 2649.3 | 9.4  | 2608.0 | 2652.5 | 051M01 |  |
| 051 | 2 | 092409 | 16:45 | 18:38 | 77-05.74N | 162-43.71W | 2631.0 | 2624.9 | 9.8  | 2602.1 | 2646.2 | 051M02 |  |
| 052 | 1 | 092509 | 04:52 | 05:43 | 76-24.02N | 155-00.72W | 1512.0 | 1524.9 | 9.7  | 1511.1 | 1532.4 | 052M01 |  |
| 053 | 1 | 092509 | 06:48 | 08:47 | 76-20.92N | 154-31.31W | 3851.0 | 3867.9 | 9.2  | 3821.8 | 3897.5 | 053M01 |  |
| 054 | 1 | 092509 | 09:46 | 11:45 | 76-17.92N | 154-01.33W | 3847.0 | 3885.8 | 10.0 | 3821.5 | 3897.0 | 054M01 |  |
| 055 | 1 | 092509 | 13:23 | 15:21 | 76-11.76N | 152-59.41W | 3845.0 | 3869.1 | 9.6  | 3819.7 | 3895.6 | 055M01 |  |
| 056 | 1 | 092509 | 22:56 | 01:27 | 75-29.83N | 152-01.42W | 3845.0 | 3878.1 | 9.7  | 3825.5 | 3901.7 | 056M01 |  |
| 057 | 1 | 092609 | 06:33 | 09:09 | 74-59.96N | 153-03.13W | 3852.0 | 3911.8 | 8.2  | 3832.3 | 3908.5 | 057M01 |  |
| 058 | 1 | 092609 | 13:54 | 16:09 | 74-30.15N | 154-02.53W | 3848.0 | 3880.1 | 9.8  | 3833.5 | 3909.2 | 058M01 |  |
| 058 | 2 | 092609 | 17:58 | 20:33 | 74-30.42N | 154-05.90W | 3861.0 | 3867.3 | 9.7  | 3829.7 | 3905.5 | 058M02 |  |
| 059 | 1 | 092709 | 00:34 | 03:05 | 73-59.70N | 154-59.84W | 3866.0 | 3883.6 | 9.0  | 3831.9 | 3907.7 | 059M01 |  |
| 060 | 1 | 092709 | 05:03 | 07:34 | 73-41.18N | 155-31.49W | 3860.0 | 3878.8 | 8.9  | 3836.2 | 3912.0 | 060M01 |  |
| 061 | 1 | 092809 | 16:00 | 16:07 | 71-40.75N | 154-59.52W | 113.0  | 96.3   | -    | 99.5   | 100.4  | 061M01 |  |
| 061 | 2 | 092809 | 16:18 | 16:24 | 71-40.73N | 154-58.94W | 110.0  | 98.3   | -    | 100.2  | 101.1  | 061M02 |  |
| 062 | 1 | 092809 | 18:35 | 18:47 | 71-43.97N | 155-10.07W | 291.0  | 278.6  | 10.2 | 277.5  | 280.5  | 062M01 |  |
| 062 | 2 | 092809 | 20:13 | 20:53 | 71-43.99N | 155-08.11W | 269.0  | 258.7  | 10.9 | 257.9  | 260.7  | 062M02 |  |
| 063 | 1 | 092809 | 22:27 | 22:35 | 71-48.41N | 155-20.13W | 169.0  | 154.0  | 9.3  | 155.0  | 156.7  | 063M01 |  |
| 064 | 1 | 092909 | 02:01 | 02:15 | 71-39.86N | 154-00.01W | 50.0   | 36.4   | -    | 38.7   | 39.1   | 064M01 |  |

| 065 | 1 | 092909 | 03:16 | 03:21 | 71-44.88N | 154-00.17W | 66.0   | 52.4   | -    | 54.3   | 54.9   | 065M01 |  |
|-----|---|--------|-------|-------|-----------|------------|--------|--------|------|--------|--------|--------|--|
| 066 | 1 | 092909 | 04:06 | 04:29 | 71-49.90N | 154-00.11W | 167.0  | 151.8  | 10.0 | 153.7  | 155.4  | 066M01 |  |
| 067 | 1 | 092909 | 06:14 | 07:05 | 71-55.79N | 153-59.42W | 603.0  | 591.0  | 9.5  | 589.6  | 596.8  | 067M01 |  |
| 068 | 1 | 092909 | 09:01 | 09:49 | 72-03.91N | 154-00.55W | 1334.0 | 1322.6 | 9.5  | 1303.7 | 1321.4 | 068M01 |  |
| 069 | 1 | 092909 | 10:54 | 12:25 | 72-11.11N | 154-00.23W | 1980.0 | 1982.9 | 9.4  | 1964.0 | 1993.8 | 069M01 |  |
| 070 | 1 | 092909 | 14:41 | 15:55 | 72-20.50N | 154-00.12W | 2387.0 | 2416.2 | 9.8  | 2369.8 | 2408.2 | 070M01 |  |
| 071 | 1 | 092909 | 18:22 | 19:47 | 72-19.82N | 154-28.51W | 1733.0 | 1724.6 | 9.8  | 1706.3 | 1731.1 | 071M01 |  |
| 072 | 1 | 092909 | 21:26 | 22:26 | 72-16.65N | 154-59.27W | 1825.0 | 1797.7 | 9.6  | 1780.2 | 1806.5 | 072M01 |  |
| 073 | 1 | 092909 | 23:35 | 00:16 | 72-15.15N | 155-30.60W | 1151.0 | 1160.1 | 7.0  | 1147.5 | 1162.4 | 073M01 |  |
| 074 | 1 | 093009 | 01:24 | 01:36 | 72-11.93N | 156-00.47W | 287.0  | 265.1  | 9.4  | 263.6  | 266.7  | 074M01 |  |
| 075 | 1 | 093009 | 10:10 | 11:25 | 72-51.83N | 157-37.91W | 1765.0 | 1764.3 | 7.8  | 1742.2 | 1767.6 | 075M01 |  |
| 075 | 2 | 093009 | 18:15 | 19:36 | 72-52.46N | 157-39.14W | 1691.0 | 1618.3 | 10.7 | 1594.0 | 1616.9 | 075M02 |  |
| 076 | 1 | 093009 | 21:33 | 22:12 | 72-46.37N | 157-47.85W | 1041.0 | 1037.1 | 8.8  | 1027.1 | 1040.3 | 076M01 |  |
| 077 | 1 | 093009 | 22:58 | 23:37 | 72-42.11N | 157-55.85W | 331.0  | 315.5  | 8.7  | 314.7  | 318.1  | 077M01 |  |
| 078 | 1 | 100109 | 01:04 | 01:29 | 72-36.11N | 158-08.17W | 190.0  | 177.9  | 8.9  | 177.5  | 179.3  | 078M01 |  |
| 079 | 1 | 100109 | 02:55 | 03:14 | 72-30.15N | 158-19.78W | 74.0   | 64.6   | -    | 67.3   | 68.0   | 079M01 |  |
| 080 | 1 | 100509 | 02:23 | 02:57 | 74-39.85N | 172-02.14W | 291.0  | 278.6  | 9.6  | 277.6  | 279.9  | 080M01 |  |
| 081 | 1 | 100509 | 06:08 | 06:36 | 74-36.01N | 170-00.56W | 207.0  | 195.6  | 8.7  | 194.3  | 196.9  | 081M01 |  |
| 082 | 1 | 100509 | 09:43 | 10:14 | 74-33.93N | 168-00.13W | 271.0  | 261.0  | 8.4  | 261.5  | 264.7  | 082M01 |  |
| 083 | 1 | 100509 | 20:10 | 20:50 | 74-26.30N | 165-43.47W | 369.0  | 351.5  | 10.2 | 351.2  | 355.0  | 083M01 |  |
| 084 | 1 | 100609 | 12:06 | 12:34 | 73-59.85N | 164-00.00W | 262.0  | 240.5  | 11.1 | 241.6  | 244.4  | 084M01 |  |
| 085 | 1 | 100609 | 16:04 | 16:23 | 73-44.83N | 165-59.58W | 122.0  | 106.6  | 10.3 | 109.1  | 110.4  | 085M01 |  |
| 086 | 1 | 100609 | 20:23 | 20:47 | 73-29.79N | 167-59.43W | 116.0  | 100.4  | 10.6 | 103.1  | 104.1  | 086M01 |  |
| 087 | 1 | 100709 | 17:36 | 17:48 | 72-30.00N | 166-59.79W | 55.0   | 38.8   | -    | 42.8   | 43.3   | 087M01 |  |
| 088 | 1 | 100809 | 11:52 | 11:59 | 71-30.01N | 166-02.46W | 47.0   | 24.7   | -    | 31.7   | 31.8   | 088M01 |  |
| 089 | 1 | 100909 | 23:00 | 23:27 | 73-30.25N | 161-59.93W | 200.0  | 184.3  | 8.5  | 188.3  | 190.0  | 089M01 |  |

| 090 | 1 | 101009 | 11:39 | 11:50 | 71-30.03N | 162-00.02W | 45.9  | 30.9 | - | 35.1 | 35.3  | 090M01 |  |
|-----|---|--------|-------|-------|-----------|------------|-------|------|---|------|-------|--------|--|
| 091 | 1 | 101009 | 19:19 | 19:48 | 71-12.04N | 158-59.96W | 104.0 | 95.2 | - | 99.3 | 100.3 | 091M01 |  |

#### 3.2. Salinity measurement of sampled water

(1) Personnel

| Takashi Kikuchi | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator |
|-----------------|-----------------------------------|
| Shigeto Nishino | (JAMSTEC)                         |
| Fujio Kobayashi | (MWJ)                             |

#### (2) Objectives

To provide a calibration for the measurement of salinity of bottle water collected on the CTD casts and EPCS.

(3) Parameter

Salinity (of bottle water)

#### (4) Instruments and methods

The specifications of the AUTOSAL salinometer are shown as follows ;

| Salinometer (Model 8400B | "Al | JTOSAL"; Guildline Instruments Ltd.)        |
|--------------------------|-----|---|
| Measurement Range :      | 0.0 | 005 to 42 (PSU)                             |
| Accuracy                 | :   | Better than $\pm 0.002$ (PSU) over 24 hours |
|                          |     | without re-standardization                  |
| Maximum Resolution       | :   | Better than ±0.0002 (PSU) at 35 (PSU)       |

### a. Salinity sample collection

Seawater samples were collected with 12 liter Niskin-X bottles, bucket, and EPCS. The salinity sample bottle of the 250ml brown glass bottle with screw cap was used for collecting the sample water. Each bottle was rinsed 3 times with the sample water, and was filled with sample water to the bottle shoulder. All of sample bottles for EPCS and for shallower than 100dbar were sealed with a plastic insert thimble and a screw cap because we took into consideration the possibility of storage for about a month. The thimble was rinsed 3 times with the sample water before use. The bottle was stored for more than 12 hours in the laboratory before the salinity measurement.

The kind and number of samples taken are shown as follows ;

Samples for EPCS

Total

| Table 3.2-1 Kind and number of samples |                   |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|--|-------------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| Kind of Samples                        | Number of Samples |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Samples for CTD and bucket             | 835               |  |  |  |  |  |  |

# b. Instruments and method

The salinity analysis was carried out on R/V MIRAI during the cruise of MR09-03 using the

56

891

salinometer (Model 8400B "AUTOSAL"; Guildline Instruments Ltd.: S/N 62827 and S/N 62556) with an additional peristaltic-type intake pump (Ocean Scientific International, Ltd.). S/N 62827 was used to measure samples for shallower than 100dbar and EPCS. S/N 62556 was done for equal and deeper than 100dbar.

Two pair of precision digital thermometers (Model 9540; Guildline Instruments Ltd.) were used. The thermometer monitored the ambient temperature and the other monitored a bath temperature.

The specifications of the thermometer are shown as follows ;

| Thermometer (Model 9540; | ( | Guildline Instruments Ltd.)   |
|--------------------------|---|---|
| Measurement Range        | : | -40 to +180 deg C   |
| Resolution               |   | : 0.001   |
| Limits of error ±deg C   | : | $0.01 (24 \text{ hours } @ 23 \text{ deg } C \pm 1 \text{ deg } C)$ |
| Repeatability            | : | ±2 least significant digits   |

The measurement system was almost the same as Aoyama *et al.* (2002). The salinometer was operated in the air-conditioned ship's laboratory at a bath temperature of 24 deg C. The ambient temperature varied from approximately 21 deg C to 24 deg C, while the bath temperature was very stable and varied within  $\pm -0.002$  deg C on rare occasion.

The measurement for each sample was done with a double conductivity ratio and defined as the median of 31 readings of the salinometer. Data collection was started 10 seconds after filling the cell with the sample and it took about 15 seconds to collect 31 readings by a personal computer. Data were taken for the sixth and seventh filling of the cell after rinsing 5 times. In the case of the difference between the double conductivity ratio or the salinity of these two fillings being smaller than the criteria\* we decided, the average value of the double conductivity ratio was used to calculate the bottle salinity with the algorithm for the practical salinity scale, 1978 (UNESCO, 1981). If the difference was greater than or equal to the criteria, an eighth filling of the cell was done. In the case of the difference between the double conductivity ratio or the salinity of these two fillings being smaller than the criteria smaller than the criteria, the average value of the double conductivity ratio was used to calculate the bottle salinity. The cell was cleaned with soap after the measurement of the day.

```
*criteria:
```

| for equal and deeper than 100dbar   | : 0.00002 in double conductivity ratio |
|-------------------------------------|--|
| for shallower than 100dbar and EPCS | : 0.00002 in double conductivity ratio |

#### (5) Results

a. Standard seawater (SSW)

The specifications of SSW used in this cruise are shown as follows ;

<For standardization>

| Batch              | : | P150                      |
|--------------------|---|---------------------------|
| conductivity ratio | : | 0.99978                   |
| salinity           | : | 34.991                    |
| preparation date   | : | 22 <sup>nd</sup> May 2008 |

<For check of the linearity for the salinometer (Linearity Pack)>

| Batch              | : | 38H10                      |
|--------------------|---|----------------------------|
| conductivity ratio | : | 1.07562                    |
| salinity           | : | 37.997                     |
| preparation date   | : | 1 <sup>st</sup> Oct 2008   |
|                    |   |                            |
| Batch              | : | 30L14                      |
| conductivity ratio | : | 0.87154                    |
| salinity           | : | 30.003                     |
| preparation date   | : | 29 <sup>th</sup> Sep 2008  |
|                    |   |                            |
| Batch              | : | 10L11                      |
| conductivity ratio | : | 0.32060                    |
| salinity           | : | 9.998                      |
| preparation date   | : | 23 <sup>rd</sup> July 2008 |

Standardization control of the salinometer S/N 62827 was set to 440 (12 Sep.). The value of STANDBY was 5377 +/- 0003 and that of ZERO was 0.0+0001 or 0.0+0002. SSW (P150) was used as the standard for salinity. 15 bottles of SSW were measured (6 bad bottles were excluded).SSW (Linearity Pack) was used to check the linearity of the salinometer within the measurement range. The difference between the certificated value and the measurement value was 0.000 to 0.002, the salinometer showed the linearity sufficiently.

Standardization control of the salinometer S/N 62556 was set to 636 (14 Sep.) and all measurements were done at this setting. The value of STANDBY was  $5480 \pm -0003$  and that of ZERO was 0.0-0001  $\pm -0001$ . SSW (P150) was used as the standard for salinity. 43 bottles of SSW were measured (2 bad bottles were excluded).

Figure 3.2-1 shows the history of the double conductivity ratio of the Standard Seawater batch P150 measured by S/N 62556 before correction. The average of the double conductivity ratio was 1.99954 and the standard deviation was 0.00002, which is equivalent to 0.0004 in

## salinity.



Figure 3.2-1. History of double conductivity ratio for the Standard Seawater batch P150 (S/N 62556: before correction)

Figure 3.2-2 shows the history of the double conductivity ratio of the Standard Seawater batch P150 measured by S/N 62556 after correction. The average of the double conductivity ratio after correction was 1.99956 and the standard deviation was 0.00002, which is equivalent to 0.0003 in salinity.



Figure 3.2-2. History of double conductivity ratio for the Standard Seawater batch P150 (S/N 62556: after correction)

Figure 3.2-3 shows the history of the double conductivity ratio of the Standard Seawater batch P150 measured by S/N 62827. The average of the double conductivity ratio was 1.99953 and the standard deviation was 0.00004, which is equivalent to 0.0007 in salinity.



Figure 3.2-3. History of double conductivity ratio for the Standard Seawater batch P150 (S/N 62827: not corrected)

#### b. Sub-standard seawater

Sub-standard seawater was made from deep-sea water filtered by a pore size of 0.45 micrometer and stored in a 20 liter container made of polyethylene and stirred for at least 24 hours before measuring. It was measured about every 6 samples in order to check for the possible sudden drifts of the salinometer.

#### c. Replicate samples

We estimated the precision of this method using 111 pairs of replicate samples taken from the same Niskin bottle. The average and the standard deviation of absolute difference among 111 pairs of all replicate samples were 0.0017 and 0.0058 in salinity, respectively. 81 pairs of samples for deeper than 500dbar were 0.0004 and 0.0004 in salinity, respectively.



#### d. Data correction for samples

For equal and deeper than 100dbar, the data were corrected according to the result of the correction for SSW measured by S/N 62556. For shallower than 100dbar and EPCS, the data were not corrected.

### (6) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

## (7) References

Aoyama, M., T. Joyce, T. Kawano and Y. Takatsuki : Standard seawater comparison up to P129. Deep-Sea Research, I, Vol. 49, 1103~1114, 2002
UNESCO : Tenth report of the Joint Panel on Oceanographic Tables and Standards. UNESCO Tech. Papers in Mar. Sci., 36, 25 pp., 1981

# **3.3. XCTD observation**

## (1) Personnel

| Takashi Kikuchi    | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator |
|--------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Souichiro Sueyoshi | (GODI)                            |
| Satoshi Okumura    | (GODI)                            |
| Norio Nagahama     | (GODI)                            |
| Ryo Kimura         | (GODI)                            |
| Ryo Ohyama         | (MIRAI Crew)                      |

## (2) Objectives

XCTD observations were performed between CTD stations and were substituted for CTD.

# (3) Parameters

According to the manufacturer's nominal specifications, the range and accuracy of parameters measured by the XCTD (eXpendable Conductivity, Temperature & Depth profiler) are as follows;

| XCTD-1 | Parameter   | Range   | Accuracy   |
|--------|---|---|--|
|        | Conductivity                                      | 0 ~ 60 [mS/cm]  | +/- 0.03 [mS/cm]   |
|        | Temperature                                       | -2 ~ 35 [deg-C]   | +/- 0.02 [deg-C]   |
|        | Depth   | 0 ~ 1000 [m]  | 5 [m] or 2 [%] (either of them is major)   |
|        |   |   |  |
|        |   |   |  |
| XCTD-2 | Parameter   | Range   | Accuracy   |
| XCTD-2 | Parameter<br>Conductivity                         | Range<br>10 ~ 60 [mS/cm]                                    | Accuracy<br>+/- 0.03 [mS/cm]   |
| XCTD-2 | Parameter<br>Conductivity<br>Temperature          | Range<br>10 ~ 60 [mS/cm]<br>-2 ~ 35 [deg-C]                 | Accuracy<br>+/- 0.03 [mS/cm]<br>+/- 0.02 [deg-C]   |
| XCTD-2 | Parameter<br>Conductivity<br>Temperature<br>Depth | Range<br>10 ~ 60 [mS/cm]<br>-2 ~ 35 [deg-C]<br>0 ~ 1850 [m] | Accuracy<br>+/- 0.03 [mS/cm]<br>+/- 0.02 [deg-C]<br>5 [m] or 2 [%] (either of them is major) |

### (4) Instruments and methods

We observed the vertical profiles of the sea water temperature and salinity measured by XCTD-1 and XCTD-2. The signal was converted by digital converter MK-130 and was recorded by MK-130 software (Ver.3.07). Above system was manufactured by Tsurumi-Seiki Co.. We cast 102 probes by automatic and hand launcher.

# (5) Observation log

Table3.3-1 XCTD observation log

|    | Station<br>No. | Date<br>[YYYY/MM/DD] | Time<br>[hh:mm] | Latitude  | Longitude  | Depth<br>[m] | SST<br>[deg-C] | SSS<br>[PSU] | Probe<br>S/N |
|----|----------------|----------------------|-----------------|-----------|------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|--------------|
| 1  | X01            | 2009/09/12           | 16:32           | 75-07.46N | 172-43.51W | 408          | -1.074         | 26.562       | 08069536     |
| 2  | X02            | 2009/09/15           | 03:10           | 75-38.89N | 165-40.05W | 545          | 0.386          | 26.890       | 08069546     |
| 3  | X03            | 2009/09/15           | 03:58           | 75-49.61N | 165-37.83W | 503          | 1.131          | 27.059       | 08069544     |
| 4  | X04            | 2009/09/15           | 04:49           | 75-59.85N | 165-40.77W | 436          | 0.097          | 26.814       | 08069536     |
| 5  | X05            | 2009/09/15           | 05:48           | 76-09.98N | 165-43.21W | 602          | -0.055         | 26.763       | 08069620     |
| 6  | X06            | 2009/09/15           | 06:36           | 76-19.83N | 165-43.24W | 980          | -0.040         | 26.805       | 08069545     |
| 7  | X07            | 2009/09/15           | 07:27           | 76-29.82N | 165-43.11W | 1144         | -0.423         | 26.604       | 08069622     |
| 8  | X08            | 2009/09/16           | 04:07           | 75-59.95N | 164-45.35W | 426          | 0.151          | 26.823       | 08069541     |
| 9  | X09            | 2009/09/16           | 14:42           | 76-00.04N | 164-21.20W | 2127         | 0.302          | 26.764       | 08069621     |
| 10 | X10            | 2009/09/17           | 00:41           | 76-00.03N | 161-01.09W | 2089         | 0.501          | 26.735       | 08069542     |
| 11 | X11            | 2009/09/18           | 07:39           | 76-00.02N | 154-15.52W | 3850         | 0.438          | 25.378       | 09022814     |
| 12 | X12            | 2009/09/18           | 12:28           | 75-59.93N | 152-40.27W | 3844         | 0.322          | 25.834       | 09012812     |
| 13 | X13            | 2009/09/18           | 13:49           | 75-59.98N | 151-50.28W | 3843         | -0.086         | 25.708       | 09012813     |
| 14 | X14            | 2009/09/18           | 22:58           | 76-07.43N | 150-45.33W | 3836         | -0.291         | 25.468       | 09022822     |
| 15 | X15            | 2009/09/19           | 00:13           | 76-14.89N | 150-30.00W | 3837         | -0.533         | 25.273       | 09022819     |
| 16 | X16            | 2009/09/19           | 01:13           | 76-22.42N | 150-15.28W | 3839         | -0.463         | 25.677       | 09022820     |
| 17 | X17            | 2009/09/19           | 05:57           | 76-37.40N | 150-00.29W | 3837         | -0.364         | 26.002       | 09022818     |
| 18 | X18            | 2009/09/19           | 06:54           | 76-44.98N | 149-59.77W | 3834         | -0.219         | 25.980       | 09022815     |
| 19 | X19            | 2009/09/19           | 07:49           | 76-52.48N | 149-59.99W | 3838         | -0.337         | 26.090       | 09022823     |
| 20 | X20            | 2009/09/19           | 12:09           | 77-07.50N | 150-00.14W | 3838         | -0.608         | 25.854       | 09022821     |
| 21 | X21            | 2009/09/19           | 12:59           | 77-15.00N | 149-59.81W | 3858         | -0.573         | 25.936       | 09022817     |
| 22 | X22            | 2009/09/19           | 13:49           | 77-22.41N | 150-00.05W | 3836         | -0.664         | 25.914       | 09022816     |
| 23 | X23            | 2009/09/19           | 21:59           | 77-37.49N | 150-00.78W | 3836         | -0.768         | 25.950       | 09022845     |
| 24 | X24            | 2009/09/19           | 22:51           | 77-44.92N | 150-01.86W | 3835         | -1.014         | 25.992       | 09022847     |
| 25 | X25            | 2009/09/19           | 23:43           | 77-52.45N | 149-59.25W | 3833         | -1.120         | 26.044       | 09022846     |
| 26 | X26            | 2009/09/20           | 04:50           | 78-07.49N | 150-22.66W | 3835         | -1.245         | 26.115       | 09022843     |
| 27 | X27            | 2009/09/20           | 05:55           | 78-14.99N | 150-44.95W | 3834         | -1.329         | 26.189       | 09022844     |
| 28 | X28            | 2009/09/20           | 06:54           | 78-22.45N | 151-07.30W | 3837         | -1.268         | 26.241       | 09022844     |
| 29 | X29            | 2009/09/20           | 07:51           | 78-29.97N | 151-29.89W | 3836         | -1.317         | 26.479       | 09022840     |
| 30 | X30            | 2009/09/20           | 14:37           | 78-37.48N | 151-30.13W | 3833         | -1.376         | 26.442       | 09022841     |
| 31 | X31            | 2009/09/20           | 16:10           | 78-44.95N | 151-32.36W | 3836         | -1.412         | 26.410       | 09022839     |
| 32 | X32            | 2009/09/20           | 17:33           | 78-52.43N | 151-34.47W | 3827         | -1.427         | 26.474       | 09022836     |
| 33 | X33            | 2009/09/21           | 11:00           | 78-20.00N | 151-21.67W | 3841         | -1.396         | 26.310       | 08069546     |
| 34 | X34            | 2009/09/21           | 12:00           | 78-19.08N | 152-52.75W | 3412         | -1.396         | 26.274       | 08069539     |
| 35 | X35            | 2009/09/22           | 01:00           | 78-02.68N | 153-04.37W | 2361         | -1.296         | 26.673       | 08069537     |
| 36 | X36            | 2009/09/22           | 04:04           | 77-57.60N | 153-34.19W | 1584         | -1.284         | 26.705       | 08069540     |
| 37 | X37            | 2009/09/22           | 12:28           | 77-41.05N | 154-20.06W | 1792         | -1.232         | 26.573       | 09064410     |
| 38 | X38            | 2009/09/22           | 15:26           | 77-36.14N | 153-30.75W | 1550         | -1.398         | 26.729       | 09064413     |
| 39 | X39            | 2009/09/22           | 21:50           | 77-29.88N | 152-31.19W | 3840         | -1.358         | 26.520       | 09064411     |
| 40 | X40            | 2009/09/22           | 22:25           | 77-27.18N | 152-01.12W | 3839         | -1.037         | 26.241       | 09064414     |
| 41 | X41            | 2009/09/22           | 23:02           | 77-23.67N | 151-31.17W | 3839         | -0.952         | 26.194       | 09064404     |
| 42 | X42            | 2009/09/22           | 23:39           | 77-21.82N | 151-00.99W | 3836         | -0.985         | 26.083       | 09064407     |
| 43 | X43            | 2009/09/23           | 11:01           | 77-09.41N | 151-59.23W | 3842         | -1.014         | 26.384       | 09064415     |
| 44 | X44            | 2009/09/23           | 12:36           | 77-08.96N | 152-59.34W | 3839         | -0.992         | 26.419       | 09064412     |
| 45 | X45            | 2009/09/23           | 13:20           | 77-07.78N | 153-29.34W | 3209         | -1.077         | 26.378       | 09064408     |
| 46 | X46            | 2009/09/23           | 14:28           | 77-06.37N | 154-14.14W | 1261         | -1.080         | 26.362       | 09064406     |
| 47 | X47            | 2009/09/23           | 15:37           | 77-05.08N | 15459.23W  | 936          | -1.112         | 26.350       | 09064405     |
| 48 | X48            | 2009/09/23           | 21:05           | 77-04.50N | 156-58.83W | 501          | -0.522         | 26.386       | 09064438     |
| 49 | X49            | 2009/09/23           | 22:14           | 77-05.08N | 157-59.01W | 1169         | -0.753         | 26.462       | 09064409     |
| 50 | X50            | 2009/09/24           | 02:17           | 77-05.00N | 159-58.78W | 2002         | -1.049         | 26.454       | 09064437     |
| 51 | X51            | 2009/09/24           | 11:15           | 77-05.14N | 163-04.89W | 1719         | -1.040         | 26.552       | 09064439     |
| 52 | X52            | 2009/09/24           | 19:52           | 77-05.02N | 162-01.25W | 733          | -0.970         | 26.505       | 09064436     |
| 53 | X53            | 2009/09/24           | 20:25           | 77-04.77N | 161-31.13W | 515          | -1.030         | 26.463       | 09064428     |
| 54 | X54            | 2009/09/24           | 21:08           | 76-59.94N | 161-00.93W | 2024         | -1.004         | 26.470       | 09064429     |
| 55 | X55            | 2009/09/24           | 22:23           | 76-53.99N | 160-01.09W | 2091         | -0.680         | 26.568       | 09064435     |
| 56 | X56            | 2009/09/24           | 23:38           | 76-47.60N | 159-01.01W | 2118         | -0.983         | 26.440       | 09064433     |
| 57 | X57            | 2009/09/25           | 00:52           | 76-42.10N | 158-01.12W | 1031         | -0.904         | 26.459       | 09064431     |
| 58 | X58            | 2009/09/25           | 02:15           | /b-35.41N | 156-53.94W | 1353         | -0.416         | 26.170       | 09064434     |
| 59 | X59            | 2009/09/25           | 03:23           | 76-30.13N | 156-01.09W | 825          | -0.113         | 25.888       | 09064432     |
| 60 | X60            | 2009/09/25           | 12:34           | /6-15.01N | 153-30.28W | 3849         | -0.241         | 25.502       | 09064440     |

|     | Station<br>No. | Date<br>[YYYY/MM/DD] | Time<br>[hh:mm] | Latitude  | Longitude  | Depth<br>[m] | SST<br>[deg-C] | SSS<br>[PSU] | Probe<br>S/N |
|-----|----------------|----------------------|-----------------|-----------|------------|--------------|----------------|--------------|--------------|
| 61  | X61            | 2009/09/25           | 16:08           | 76-09.02N | 152-31.01W | 3844         | -0.209         | 25.444       | 09064441     |
| 62  | X62            | 2009/09/25           | 16:47           | 76-06.10N | 152-01.02W | 3845         | -0.224         | 25.675       | 09064442     |
| 63  | X63            | 2009/09/25           | 17:39           | 76-03.12N | 151-28.55W | 3842         | -0.566         | 25.612       | 09064430     |
| 64  | X64            | 2009/09/25           | 18:05           | 76-00.06N | 151-30.25W | 3843         | -0.446         | 25.611       | 09022826     |
| 65  | X65            | 2009/09/25           | 18:58           | 76-00.02N | 151-00.35W | 3843         | -0.878         | 25.407       | 09022837     |
| 66  | X66            | 2009/09/25           | 20:00           | 75-52.57N | 151-14.81W | 3845         | -0.394         | 25.508       | 09022838     |
| 67  | X67            | 2009/09/25           | 20:56           | 75-45.08N | 151-29.81W | 3843         | -0.405         | 25.033       | 09022829     |
| 68  | X68            | 2009/09/25           | 21:53           | 75-37.57N | 151-44.82W | 3844         | -0.538         | 24.913       | 09022838     |
| 69  | X69            | 2009/09/26           | 03:18           | 75-22.59N | 152-14.97W | 3848         | -0.427         | 24.316       | 09022825     |
| 70  | X70            | 2009/09/26           | 04:12           | 75-15.03N | 152-30.00W | 3852         | -0.539         | 24.413       | 09022831     |
| 71  | X71            | 2009/09/26           | 05:11           | 75-07.51N | 152-47.48W | 3853         | -0.602         | 24.205       | 09022827     |
| 72  | X72            | 2009/09/26           | 10:02           | 74-52.53N | 153-15.40W | 3855         | -0.083         | 23.395       | 09022824     |
| 73  | X73            | 2009/09/26           | 10:56           | 74-45.04N | 153-29.14W | 3850         | -0.017         | 23.611       | 09022828     |
| 74  | X74            | 2009/09/26           | 11:53           | 74-37.48N | 153-45.22W | 3851         | -0.044         | 24.031       | 09022835     |
| 75  | X75            | 2009/09/26           | 21:22           | 74-22.64N | 154-14.29W | 3858         | -0.186         | 23.420       | 09022830     |
| 76  | X76            | 2009/09/26           | 22:16           | 74-15.10N | 154-28.39W | 3859         | 0.119          | 24.585       | 09022834     |
| 77  | X77            | 2009/09/26           | 23:12           | 74-07.61N | 154-43.95W | 3861         | 0.071          | 22.876       | 09022833     |
| 78  | X78            | 2009/09/27           | 03:50           | 73-52.73N | 155-12.12W | 3863         | -0.131         | 23.055       | 09064446     |
| 79  | X79            | 2009/09/27           | 04:32           | 73-45.12N | 155-25.07W | 3867         | -0.238         | 23.422       | 09064445     |
| 80  | X80            | 2009/09/27           | 16:53           | 73-30.72N | 155-57.02W | 3795         | -1.145         | 23.282       | 09064448     |
| 81  | X81            | 2009/09/27           | 20:50           | 73-32.46N | 157-30.00W | 3168         | -0.860         | 23.617       | 09064450     |
| 82  | X82            | 2009/09/28           | 00:56           | 73-20.16N | 159-38.58W | 1506         | 1.195          | 27.488       | 09064451     |
| 83  | X83            | 2009/09/28           | 02:05           | 73-10.17N | 159-08.88W | 1302         | 1.103          | 27.527       | 09064444     |
| 84  | X84            | 2009/09/28           | 03:13           | 73-00.12N | 158-38.98W | 1387         | 1.287          | 27.549       | 09064443     |
| 85  | X85            | 2009/09/28           | 04:19           | 72-50.11N | 158-10.95W | 541          | 1.871          | 27.922       | 09064447     |
| 86  | X86            | 2009/09/28           | 05:29           | 72-39.99N | 157-42.25W | 321          | 2.151          | 28.637       | 09064550     |
| 87  | X87            | 2009/09/28           | 06:42           | 72-30.17N | 157-13.74W | 331          | 1.972          | 28.568       | 09064553     |
| 88  | X88            | 2009/09/28           | 07:52           | 72-29.02N | 156-46.73W | 269          | 0.041          | 27.167       | 09064449     |
| 89  | X89            | 2009/09/28           | 09:36           | 72-10.02N | 156-36.75W | 209          | 1.895          | 28.438       | 09064552     |
| 90  | X90            | 2009/09/28           | 11:30           | 72-00.00N | 156-03.31W | 89           | 2.331          | 28.873       | 09064549     |
| 91  | X91            | 2009/10/07           | 08:28           | 72-00.08N | 168-00.62W | 43           | 2.562          | 31.602       | 09064551     |
| 92  | X92            | 2009/10/08           | 02:23           | 73-00.22N | 165-58.29W | 55           | 1.776          | 31.036       | 09064548     |
| 93  | X93-1          | 2009/10/08           | 23:41           | 73-26.50N | 164-04.26W | 80           | -              | -            | 09064557     |
| 94  | X93-2          | 2009/10/08           | 23:45           | 73-26.34N | 164-06.84W | 80           | 0.280          | 29.190       | 09064559     |
| 95  | X94            | 2009/10/09           | 02:36           | 73-00.20N | 164-04.95W | 79           | 1.104          | 30.873       | 09064556     |
| 96  | X95            | 2009/10/09           | 05:34           | 72-30.34N | 164-00.72W | 43           | 2.756          | 31.821       | 09064558     |
| 97  | X96            | 2009/10/09           | 08:30           | 71-59.63N | 163-58.38W | 38           | 2.067          | 30.473       | 09064555     |
| 98  | X97            | 2009/10/09           | 11:21           | 71-30.05N | 164-00.55W | 37           | 2.932          | 31.401       | 09064554     |
| 99  | X98            | 2009/10/09           | 17:25           | 72-30.15N | 164-59.14W | 35           | 2.142          | 31.394       | 09064545     |
| 100 | X99            | 2009/10/10           | 02:34           | 72-59.82N | 162-02.91W | 105          | 0.701          | 29.906       | 09064542     |
| 101 | X100           | 2009/10/10           | 05:20           | 72-30.11N | 162-01.10W | 35           | 1.991          | 31.357       | 09064547     |
| 102 | X101           | 2009/10/10           | 08:25           | 71-59.66N | 162-04.16W | 23           | 1.812          | 29.939       | 09064546     |

Table3.3-1 Continued

Acronyms in Table XCTD observation log are as follows;

Depth: Water Depth [m]

- SST: Sea Surface Temperature [deg-C] measured by Continuous Sea Surface Monitoring System
- SSS: Sea Surface Salinity [PSU] measured by Continuous Sea Surface Monitoring System

# (6) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

## 3.4. Shipboard ADCP

#### (1) Personnel

| Takashi Kikuchi    | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator |
|--------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Souichiro Sueyoshi | (GODI)                            |
| Satoshi Okumura    | (GODI)                            |
| Norio Nagahama     | (GODI)                            |
| Ryo Kimura         | (GODI)                            |
| Ryo Ohyama         | (MIRAI Crew)                      |

## (2) Objectives

To obtain continuous measurement of the current profile along the ship's track.

#### (3) Instruments and methods

Upper ocean current measurements were made in MR09-03 Leg2&3 cruise, using the hull-mounted Acoustic Doppler Current Profiler (ADCP) system. For most of its operation in the Arctic Ocean, bottom-tracking mode, interleaved bottom-ping with water-ping, was made to get the calibration data for evaluating transducer misalignment angle. The system consists of following components;

- R/V MIRAI has installed the Ocean Surveyor for vessel-mount (acoustic frequency 75 kHz; Teledyne RD Instruments). It has a phased-array transducer with single ceramic assembly and creates 4 acoustic beams electronically. We mounted the transducer head rotated to a ship-relative angle of 45 degrees azimuth from the keel
- 2) For heading source, we use ship's gyro compass (Tokimec, Japan), continuously providing heading to the ADCP system directory. Additionally, we have Inertial Navigation System (INS) which provide high-precision heading, attitude information, pitch and roll, are stored in ".N2R" data files with a time stamp.
- 3) DGPS system (Trimble SPS751 & StarFixXP) providing position fixes.
- 4) We used VmDas version 1.4.2 (TRD Instruments) for data acquisition.
- 5) To synchronize time stamp of ping with GPS time, the clock of the logging computer is adjusted to GPS time every 1 minute
- 6) We have placed ethylene glycol into the fresh water to prevent freezing in the sea chest.
- 7) The sound speed at the transducer does affect the vertical bin mapping and vertical velocity measurement, is calculated from temperature, salinity (constant value; 35.0 psu) and depth (6.5 m; transducer depth) by equation in Medwin (1975).

Data was configured for 4-m intervals starting 19-m below the surface in MR09-03Leg2 cruise, and 8-m intervals starting 23-m below the surface in MR09-03Leg3 cruise. Every ping was recorded as raw ensemble data (.ENR). Also, 60 seconds and 300 seconds averaged data

were recorded as short term average (.STA) and long term average (.LTA) data, respectively. Major parameters for the measurement (Direct Command) are shown in Table 3.4-1.

## (4) Preliminary results

Figure 3.4-1 shows vertical cross section plot of water current in the mooring area of Barrow Canyon.

## (5) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V MIRAI Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

#### (6) Remarks

- 1. Following period, we did not collect data in the territorial waters of United States of America. 13:55UTC 15 Oct. 2009 to 04:57UTC 16 Oct. 2009
- 2. In this cruise, the data quality was not in good condition, because some problem might be occurred on transducer system. Paying attention for using ADCP data is highly recommended, including checking correlation and echo amplitude data.

# **Bottom-Track Commands**

| BP = 0.01 | Pings per Ensemble (almost less than 1000m depth)    |
|-----------|--|
| DI 001    | i ings per Ensemble (unitest less than rootin depui) |

# **Environmental Sensor Commands**

| EA = +04500      | Heading Alignment (1/100 deg)                             |
|------------------|---|
| EB = +00000      | Heading Bias (1/100 deg)                                  |
| ED = 00065       | Transducer Depth (0 - 65535 dm)                           |
| EF = +001        | Pitch/Roll Divisor/Multiplier (pos/neg) [1/99 - 99]       |
| EH = 00000       | Heading (1/100 deg)                                       |
| $\mathrm{ES}=35$ | Salinity (0-40 pp thousand)                               |
| EX = 00000       | Coord Transform (Xform:Type; Tilts; 3Bm; Map)             |
| EZ = 10200010    | Sensor Source (C; D; H; P; R; S; T; U)                    |
|                  | C (1): Sound velocity calculates using ED, ES, ET (temp.) |
|                  | D (0): Manual ED  |
|                  | H (2): External synchro                                   |
|                  | P (0), R (0): Manual EP, ER (0 degree)                    |
|                  | S (0): Manual ES  |
|                  | T (1): Internal transducer sensor                         |
|                  | U (0): Manual EU  |

# Timing Commands

| TE = 00:00:02.00 | Time per Ensemble (hrs:min:sec.sec/100) |
|------------------|---|
| TP = 00:02.00    | Time per Ping (min:sec.sec/100)         |

# Water-Track Commands

| WA = 255         | False Target Threshold (Max) (0-255 count)                 |
|------------------|--|
| WB = 1           | Mode 1 Bandwidth Control (0=Wid, 1=Med, 2=Nar)             |
| WC = 120         | Low Correlation Threshold (0-255)                          |
| WD = 111 100 000 | Data Out (V; C; A; PG; St; Vsum; Vsum <sup>2</sup> ;#G;P0) |
| WE = 1000        | Error Velocity Threshold (0-5000 mm/s)                     |
| WF = 0800        | Blank After Transmit (cm)                                  |
| WG = 001         | Percent Good Minimum (0-100%)                              |
| WI = 0           | Clip Data Past Bottom ( $0 = OFF$ , $1 = ON$ )             |
| WJ = 1           | Rcvr Gain Select ( $0 = Low$ , $1 = High$ )                |
| WM = 1           | Profiling Mode (1-8)                                       |
| WN = 100         | Number of depth cells (1-128)                              |
| WP = 00001       | Pings per Ensemble (0-16384)                               |
| WS = 0400        | Depth Cell Size (cm) : MR09-03Leg2 Cruise                  |

| =0800     | Depth Cell Size (cm) : MR09-03Leg3 Cruise |
|-----------|---|
| WT = 000  | Transmit Length (cm) $[0 = Bin Length]$   |
| WV = 0390 | Mode 1 Ambiguity Velocity (cm/s radial)   |



Figure 3.4-1 Cross section of water current in the Barrow Canyon

## 3.5. Mooring deployment

(1) Personnel

| Takashi Kikuchi   | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator |
|-------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Shigeto Nishino   | (JAMSTEC)                         |
| Motoyo Itoh       | (JAMSTEC)                         |
| Tomohide Noguchi  | (MWJ): Operation leader           |
| Masayuki Fujisaki | (MWJ): Technical staff            |
| Fujio Kobayashi   | (MWJ): Technical staff            |
| Kenichi Katayama  | (MWJ): Technical staff            |

## (2) Objectives

The purpose of mooring measurements is to monitor the variations of waters from the Pacific and East Siberian Sea. Components of this mooring are depicted in Figure 3.5-1.

## (3) Parameters

- · Ocean current velocities
- · Echo intensity, bottom tracking range and velocities for sea ice measurements
- · Pressure, Temperature and Conductivity
- Dissolved oxygen

## (4) Instruments

1) Ice profiling sonar

Model IPS 4 (ALS Environmental Sciences)

## 2) Current meters

Workhorse ADCP 300 kHz (Teledyne RD Instruments, Inc.)

# 3) CTD

SBE16 (Sea Bird Electronics Inc.) SBE37-SM (Sea Bird Electronics Inc.)

# 4) Oxygen sensor

Compact - Optode (JFF ALEC Co., Ltd.)

5) Acoustic Releaser

# Model-L (Nichiyu giken kogyo co., LTD) 8242XS (ORE offshore)

(5) List of deployed mooring

| Deployment mooring |                 |              |               |
|--------------------|-----------------|--------------|---------------|
| Mooring ID         | Deployment date | Latitude     | Longitude     |
|                    | (UTC)           |              |               |
| ESS-09             | 2009/9/13       | 74-36.1725 N | 170-59.8053 W |





#### 4. Chemical and Biological Observation

# 4.1. Dissolved Oxygen of Sampled Water

#### (1) Personnel

| Shigeto Nishino | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator |
|-----------------|-----------------------------------|
| Misato Kuwahara | (MWJ): Operation Leader           |
| Minoru Kamata   | (MWJ)                             |
| Hironori Sato   | (MWJ)                             |

## (2) Objectives

Dissolved oxygen is important parameter to identify water masses of intermediate and deep water in the Arctic Ocean. We measured dissolved oxygen in seawater by Winkler titration.

#### (3) Parameter

Dissolved oxygen

## (4) Instruments and methods

a. Reagents

Pickling Reagent I: Manganese chloride solution (3 mol/dm<sup>3</sup>)

Pickling Reagent II: Sodium hydroxide (8 mol/dm<sup>3</sup>) / sodium iodide solution (4 mol/dm<sup>3</sup>)

Sulfuric acid solution (5 mol/dm<sup>3</sup>)

Sodium thiosulfate (0.025 mol/dm<sup>3</sup>)

Potassium iodate (0.001667 mol/dm<sup>3</sup>)

## b. Instruments:

Burette for sodium thiosulfate;

APB-510 manufactured by Kyoto Electronic Co. Ltd. / 10 cm<sup>3</sup> of titration vessel

Burette for potassium iodate;

APB-510 manufactured by Kyoto Electronic Co. Ltd. / 10 cm<sup>3</sup> of titration vessel Detector and Software;

Automatic photometric titrator (DOT-01) manufactured by Kimoto Electronic Co. Ltd.

## c. Sampling

Following procedure is based on the WHP Operations and Methods (Dickson, 1996). Seawater samples were collected with Niskin bottle attached to the CTD-system. Seawater for oxygen measurement was transferred from Niskin sampler bottle to a volume calibrated flask (ca. 100 cm<sup>3</sup>).

Three times volume of the flask of seawater was overflowed. Temperature was measured by digital thermometer during the overflowing. Then two reagent solutions (Reagent I and II) of 0.5 cm<sup>3</sup> each were added immediately into the sample flask and the stopper was inserted carefully into the flask. The sample flask was then shaken vigorously to mix the contents and to disperse the precipitate finely throughout. After the precipitate has settled at least halfway down the flask, the flask was shaken again vigorously to disperse the precipitate. The sample flasks containing pickled samples were stored in a laboratory until they were titrated.

#### d. Sample measurement

At least two hours after the re-shaking, the pickled samples were measured on board. A magnetic stirrer bar and 1 cm<sup>3</sup> sulfuric acid solution were added into the sample flask and stirring began. Samples were titrated by sodium thiosulfate solution whose morality was determined by potassium iodate solution. Temperature of sodium thiosulfate during titration was recorded by a digital thermometer. During this cruise, we measured dissolved oxygen concentration using 2 sets of the titration apparatus. Dissolved oxygen concentration ( $\mu$ mol kg<sup>-1</sup>) was calculated by sample temperature during seawater sampling, salinity of the sample, and titrated volume of sodium thiosulfate solution without the blank.

#### e. Standardization and determination of the blank

Concentration of sodium thiosulfate titrant (ca. 0.025 mol/dm<sup>3</sup>) was determined by potassium iodate solution. Pure potassium iodate was dried in an oven at 130°C. 1.7835g potassium iodate weighed out accurately was dissolved in deionized water and diluted to final volume of 5 dm<sup>3</sup> in a calibrated volumetric flask (0.001667 mol/dm<sup>3</sup>). 10 cm<sup>3</sup> of the standard potassium iodate solution was added to a flask using a calibrated dispenser. Then 90 cm<sup>3</sup> of deionized water, 1 cm<sup>3</sup> of sulfuric acid solution, and 0.5 cm<sup>3</sup> of pickling reagent solution II and I were added into the flask in order. Amount of sodium thiosulfate titrated gave the morality of sodium thiosulfate titrant.

The blank from the presence of redox species apart from oxygen in the reagents was determined as follows. Firstly, 1 cm3 of the standard potassium iodate solution was added to a flask using a calibrated dispenser. Then 100 cm3 of deionized water, 1 cm3 of sulfuric acid solution, and 0.5 cm3 of pickling reagent solution II and I were added into the flask in order. Secondary, 2 cm3 of the standard potassium iodate solution was added to a flask using a calibrated dispenser. Then 100 cm3 of sulfuric acid solution, and 0.5 cm3 of pickling reagent solution was added to a flask using a calibrated dispenser. Then 100 cm3 of sulfuric acid solution, and 0.5 cm3 of pickling reagent solution II and I were added into the flask using a calibrated dispenser. Then 100 cm3 of deionized water, 1 cm3 of sulfuric acid solution, and 0.5 cm3 of pickling reagent solution II and I were added into the flask in order. The blank was determined by difference between the first and second titrated volumes of the sodium thiosulfate.

Table 4.1-1 shows results of the standardization and the blank determination during this cruise.

| Date       | KIO <sub>3</sub> | $Na_2S_2O_3$  | DOT-01(No.1) |        | DOT-01(No.2) |        |
|------------|------------------|---------------|--------------|--------|--------------|--------|
|            |                  |               | E.P.         | Blank  | E.P.         | Blank  |
| 2009/9/8   | 20081204-17-01   | 20080704-14-1 | 3.964        | 0.000  | 3.965        | 0.001  |
| 2009/9/9   | CSK              | 20080704-14-1 | 3.960        | 0.000  | 3.961        | 0.001  |
| 2009/9/9   | 20081204-17-02   | 20080704-14-1 | -            | -      | 3.966        | 0.003  |
| 2009/9/12  | 20081204-17-03   | 20080704-14-1 | -            | -      | 3.962        | 0.000  |
| 2009/9/13  | 20081204-17-04   | 20080704-14-1 | 3.963        | -0.001 | 3.964        | 0.001  |
| 2009/9/13  | 20081204-17-04   | 20080704-14-2 | 3.963        | -0.002 | 3.965        | 0.000  |
| 2009/9/15  | 20081204-17-05   | 20080704-14-2 | 3.961        | -      | 3.962        | -      |
| 2009/9/16  | 20081204-17-07   | 20080704-14-2 | 3.961        | -0.002 | 3.962        | 0.000  |
| 2009/9/16  | 20081204-17-06   | 20080704-14-2 | 3.960        | 0.000  | 3.963        | 0.001  |
| 2009/9/16  | 20081204-17-06   | 20080704-15-1 | 3.961        | -0.002 | 3.964        | 0.001  |
| 2009/9/18  | 20081204-17-08   | 20080704-15-1 | 3.959        | -0.001 | 3.961        | 0.001  |
| 2009/9/18  | 20081204-17-08   | 20080704-15-2 | 3.960        | -0.003 | 3.962        | 0.000  |
| 2009/9/21  | 20081204-17-09   | 20080704-15-2 | 3.961        | -0.002 | 3.962        | -0.002 |
| 2009/9/21  | 20081204-17-09   | 20080704-16-1 | 3.965        | -0.002 | 3.965        | 0.001  |
| 2009/9/24  | 20081204-17-10   | 20080704-16-1 | 3.964        | -0.001 | 3.964        | 0.000  |
| 2009/9/24  | 20081204-17-10   | 20080704-16-2 | 3.963        | -0.001 | 3.965        | 0.000  |
| 2009/9/25  | 20081204-17-11   | 20080704-16-2 | 3.962        | -0.001 | 3.964        | 0.000  |
| 2009/9/25  | 20081204-18-01   | 20080704-16-2 | 3.962        | -0.002 | 3.963        | 0.001  |
| 2009/9/26  | 20081204-18-02   | 20080704-16-2 | 3.960        | -0.002 | 3.960        | 0.002  |
| 2009/9/27  | 20081204-18-02   | 20080704-17-1 | 3.963        | -0.002 | 3.965        | 0.000  |
| 2009/9/30  | 20081204-18-03   | 20080704-17-1 | 3.962        | -0.002 | 3.963        | 0.000  |
| 2009/9/30  | 20081204-18-03   | 20080704-17-2 | 3.962        | -0.002 | 3.964        | 0.000  |
| 2009/10/5  | 20081204-18-04   | 20080704-17-2 | 3.961        | -0.001 | 3.964        | 0.003  |
| 2009/10/7  | 20081204-18-05   | 20080704-17-2 | 3.960        | -0.002 | 3.960        | 0.000  |
| 2009/10/7  | 20081204-18-05   | 20080704-18-1 | 3.961        | -0.002 | 3.962        | 0.002  |
| 2009/10/12 | 20081204-16-06   | 20080704-18-1 | 3.957        | -0.001 | 3.962        | 0.001  |
| 2009/10/12 | CSK              | 20080704-18-1 | 3.959        | -0.001 | 3.961        | 0.001  |

Table 4.1-1. Results of the standardization and the blank determinations during this cruise.

## f. Repeatability of sample measurement

During this cruise we measured oxygen concentration in 1453 seawater samples at 65 stations. Replicate samples were taken at every CTD casts. Results of replicate samples were shown in Table 4.1-2 and this diagram shown in Figure 4.1-1. The standard deviation was calculated by a procedure in Guide to best practices for ocean CO2 measurements Chapter4 SOP23 Ver.3.0 (2007).

 Table 4.1-2.
 Results of the replicate sample measurements.

| Layer   | Number of replicate sample pairs | Oxygen concentration (µmol/kg)<br>Standard Deviation. |
|---------|----------------------------------|---|
| 1000m>= | 141                              | 0.23  |
| >1000m  | 46                               | 0.12  |
| All     | 187                              | 0.21  |



Figure 4.1-1. Differences of replicate samples against sampling depth.

(5) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

## (6) References

Dickson, A.G., Determination of dissolved oxygen in sea water by Winkler titration. (1996)

Dickson, A.G., Sabine, C.L. and Christian, J.R. (Eds.), Guide to best practices for ocean CO2 measurements. (2007)

Culberson, C.H., WHP Operations and Methods July-1991 "Dissolved Oxygen", (1991)

Japan Meteorological Agency, Oceanographic research guidelines (Part 1). (1999)
KIMOTO electric CO. LTD., Automatic photometric titrator DOT-01 Instruction manual.

#### 4.2. Nutrients

#### (1) Personnel

| Shigeto Nishino  | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator |
|------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Kenichiro Sato   | (MWJ): Operation Leader           |
| Junji Matsushita | (MWJ)                             |
| Ai Ueda          | (MWJ                              |
| Kohei Miura      | (MWJ)                             |

# (2) Objectives

The vertical and horizontal distributions of nutrients are one of most important factors on the primary production. On the other hand, nutrients data are used to study of climate changes as chemical tracers of sweater mass movement. During this cruise, nutrients measurements will give us the important information on the mechanism of the primary production and/or seawater circulation.

## (3) Parameters

Nitrate, Nitrite, Silicate (although silicic acid is correct, we use silicate because a term of silicate is widely used in oceanographic community), Phosphate and Ammonia. See below for further details.

#### (4) Instruments and methods

Nutrient analysis was performed on two QuAAtro systems produced by SEAL. Silicon heater panels at 40 deg C for stable chemical reaction heated each console on QuAAtro. Ammonia reaction line equipped a heating bath at 45 deg C. Cells of detector using on this method was 1 cm flow cell. The laboratory temperature was maintained between 23 to 29 deg C.

## a. Measured parameters

Nitrate + nitrite and nitrite are analyzed to the modification method of Grasshoff (1970). The sample nitrate is reduced to nitrite in a cadmium tube inside of which is coated with metallic copper. The seawater sample stream with its equivalent nitrite is treated with an acidic, sulfanilamide reagent and the nitrite forms nitrous acid, which reacts with the sulfanilamide to produce a diazonium ion. N1-Naphthylethylene-diamine added to the sample stream then couples with the diazonium ion to produce a red, azo dye. With reduction of the nitrate to nitrite, both nitrate and nitrite react and are measured; without reduction, only nitrite reacts. Thus, for the nitrite analysis, no reduction is performed and the alkaline buffer is not necessary. Nitrate is computed by

difference. Wavelength using nitrate and nitrite analysis is 550 nm, which is absorbance of azo dye.

The phosphate analysis is a modification of the procedure of Murphy and Riley (1962). Molybdic acid is added to the seawater sample to form phosphomolybdic acid, which is in turn reduced to phosphomolybdous acid or "molybdenum blue" using L-ascorbic acid as the reductant. Wavelength using phosphate analysis is 880 nm, which is absorbance of phosphomolybdous acid.

The silicate method is analogous to that described for phosphate. The method used is essentially that of Grasshoff et al. (1983), wherein silicomolybdic acid is first formed from the silicic acid in the seawater sample and added molybdic acid; then the silicomolybdic acid is reduced to silicomolybdous acid, or "molybdenum blue" using L-ascorbic acid as the reductant. Wavelength using silicate analysis is 630 nm, which is absorbance of silicomolybdous acid.

The ammonia in seawater is mixed with an alkaline containing EDTA, ammonia as gas state is formed from seawater. The ammonia (gas) is absorbed in sulfuric acid by way of 0.5 m pore size membrane filter (ADVANTEC PTFE) at the dialyzer attached to analytical system. The ammonia absorbed in sulfuric acid is determined by coupling with phenol and hypochlorite to form indophenols blue. Wavelength using ammonia analysis is 630 nm, which is absorbance of indophenols blue.

## b. Standard

For nitrate standard, we used potassium nitrate 99.995 SupraPUR<sup>®</sup>, CAS No. 7757-91-1, provided by Merck.

For phosphate standard, we used potassium dihydrogen phosphate anhydrous 99.995 SupraPUR<sup>®</sup>, CAS No. 7778-77-0, provided by Merck.

For nitrite standard, we used sodium nitrite, CAS No. 7632-00-0, provided by Wako chemical Co. Assay of nitrite salt was determined according to JIS K8019 and purity was 98.77%.

For silicate standard, we used silicon standard solution  $SiO_2$  in NaOH 0.5 mol/l CertiPUR<sup>®</sup>, CAS No. 1310-73-2, provided by Merck of which lot number is HC814662. The silicate concentration was certified by NIST-SRM 3150 with the uncertainty of 0.5%.

For ammonia standard, we used ammonium sulfate, CAS No. 7783-20-2, provided by Wako chemical Co.

#### c. Low nutrients sea water (LNSW)

Surface water having low nutrients concentration was taken and filtered using 0.45 m pore size membrane filter. This water is stored in 20-liter cubitainer with paper box. The concentrations of

nutrients of LNSW were measured carefully in July 2008.

#### d. Sampling procedures

Samples were drawn into virgin 10 ml polyacrylate vials that were rinsed three times before sampling without sample drawing tubes.

## e. Analysis procedures

Working standards for calibration were prepared at on board before every analysis. The calibration curves for each run were obtained using four levels, and fitted by second order approximation. The standard of highest concentration was measured every 6 to 13 samples for correction of sensitivity and evaluation of precision. We also used reference material for nutrients in seawater, RMNS (KANSO Co., Ltd., lots BA, AY, AX and AR), for every runs to secure comparability on nutrient analysis throughout this cruise. We made duplicate measurement at all layer samples.

## (5) Results

Analytical precisions in this cruise were less than 0.09% (36.7  $\mu$  M) for nitrate, 0.15% (0.8  $\mu$  M) for nitrite, 0.10% (85.4  $\mu$  M) for silicate, 0.11% (3.6  $\mu$  M) for phosphate and 0.30% (8.0  $\mu$  M) for ammonia, respectively. Results of RMNS are shown in Table 4.2-1.

## (6) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

#### (7) References

Grasshoff, K. (1970), Technicon paper, 691-57.

Grasshoff, K., Ehrhardt, M., Kremling, K. et al. (1983), Methods of seawater analysis. 2<sup>nd</sup> rev. Weinheim: Verlag Chemie, Germany, West.

Murphy, J. and Riley, J.P. (1962), Analytical chim. Acta 27, 31-36.

| RMN<br>BA | S Lot.  | Nitrate | Nitrito |          |           |         |
|-----------|---------|---------|---------|----------|-----------|---------|
| BA        | average |         | INITILE | Silicate | Phosphate | Ammonia |
|           | average | 0.09    | 0.02    | 1.59     | 0.059     | 0.96    |
|           | S.D.    | 0.02    | 0.00    | 0.07     | 0.006     | 0.03    |
|           | n       | 48      | 48      | 48       | 48        | 48      |
| AY        | average | 5.69    | 0.62    | 29.44    | 0.517     | 0.80    |
|           | S.D.    | 0.03    | 0.00    | 0.09     | 0.006     | 0.03    |
|           | n       | 48      | 48      | 48       | 48        | 48      |
| AX        | average | 21.58   | 0.35    | 58.12    | 1.618     | 0.67    |
|           | S.D.    | 0.05    | 0.00    | 0.11     | 0.007     | 0.03    |
|           | n       | 95      | 95      | 95       | 95        | 48      |
| AR        | average | -       | -       | -        | -         | 4.97    |
|           | S.D.    | -       | -       | -        | -         | 0.05    |
|           | n       | -       | -       | -        | -         | 90      |

 Table 4.2-1.
 Summary of RMNS concentration during this cruise.

## 4.3. Underway surface water monitoring

#### (1) Personnel

| Shigeto Nishino | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator |
|-----------------|-----------------------------------|
| Misato Kuwahara | (MWJ): Operation leader           |
| Minoru Kamata   | (MWJ): Technical Staff            |
| Hironori Sato   | (MWJ): Technical Staff            |

## (2) Objectives

Measurements of temperature, salinity, dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of the sea surface water in the Arctic Sea.

# (3) Parameters

Temperature (surface water) Salinity (surface water) Dissolved oxygen (surface water) Fluorescence (surface water)

## (4) Instruments and methods

The *Continuous Sea Surface Water Monitoring System* (Nippon Kaiyo Co. Ltd.) that equips five sensors of 1) salinity, 2) temperatures (two sensors), 3) dissolved oxygen and 4) fluorescence can continuously measure their values in near-sea surface water. Salinity is calculated by conductivity on the basis of PSS78. Specifications of these sensors are listed below.

This system is settled in the "*sea surface monitoring laboratory*" on R/V MIRAI, and near-surface water was continuously pumped up to the system through a vinyl-chloride pipe. The flow rate for the system is manually controlled by several valves with its value of 12 L min<sup>-1</sup> except for the fluorometer (about 0.5 L min<sup>-1</sup>). Each flow rate is monitored with respective flow meter. The system is connected to shipboard LAN-system, and measured data is stored in a hard disk of PC every 1-minute together with time (UTC) and position of the ship.

## a) Temperature and Conductivity sensor

| Model:             | SBE-21, SEA-BIRD ELECTRONICS, INC.                      |
|--------------------|---|
| Serial number:     | 2126391-3126  |
| Measurement range: | Temperature -5 to +35°C, Conductivity 0 to 7 S $m^{-1}$ |

| Resolution: | Temperatures $0.001^{\circ}$ C, Conductivity 0.0001 S m <sup>-1</sup>                                 |
|-------------|---|
| Stability:  | Temperature 0.01 $^\circ\!\mathrm{C}$ 6 months $^{-1}$ , Conductivity 0.001 S m $^{-1}$ month $^{-1}$ |

# b) Bottom of ship thermometer

| Model:             | SBE 3S, SEA-BIRD ELECTRONICS, INC. |
|--------------------|------------------------------------|
| Serial number:     | 032607                             |
| Measurement range: | -5 to +35°C                        |
| Resolution:        | ±0.001°C                           |
| Stability:         | 0.002°C year <sup>-1</sup>         |

# c) Dissolved oxygen sensor

| Model:             | 2127A, Hach Ultara Analytics Japan, INC.                 |
|--------------------|--|
| Serial number:     | 61230  |
| Measurement range: | 0 to 14 ppm  |
| Accuracy:          | $\pm 1\%$ in $\pm 5^{\circ}$ C of correction temperature |
| Stability:         | 5% month <sup>-1</sup>                                   |

# d) Fluorometer

| Model:           | 10-AU-005, TURNER DESIGNS              |
|------------------|--|
| Serial number:   | 5562 FRXX                              |
| Detection limit: | 5 ppt or less for chlorophyll a        |
| Stability:       | 0.5% month <sup>-1</sup> of full scale |

e) Flow meter

| EMARG2W, Aichi Watch Electronics LTD. |
|---------------------------------------|
| 8672                                  |
| 0 to 30 L min <sup>-1</sup>           |
| $<=\pm1\%$                            |
| $<=\pm1\% \text{ day}^{-1}$           |
|                                       |

The monitoring period (UTC) during this cruise are listed below.

| LEG1 | Start: 2009/8/29 7:49   | Stop: 2009/09/06 13:55 |
|------|-------------------------|------------------------|
| LEG2 | Start: 2009/9/7 23:02   | Stop: 2009/10/15 13:54 |
| LEG3 | Start: 2009/10/16 13:59 | Stop: 2009/10/23 5:53  |

# (5) Preliminary Result

Preliminary data of temperature, salinity, dissolved oxygen, fluorescence at the sea surface are shown in Figures 4.3-1, 4.3-2 and 4.3-3.We took the surface water samples once a day to compare sensor data with bottle data of salinity and dissolved oxygen. The results are shown in Figures 4.3-4 and 4.3-5. All the salinity samples were analyzed by the Guildline 8400B "AUTOSAL", and dissolve oxygen samples were analyzed by Winkler method.

# (6) Date archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.



Figure 4.3-1. Spatial and temporal distributions of (a) temperature, (b) salinity, (c) dissolved oxygen and (d) fluorescence in MR09-03 LEG1 cruise. Fluorescence is relative value.



Figure 4.3-2. Spatial and temporal distributions of (a) temperature, (b) salinity, (c) dissolved oxygen and (d) fluorescence in MR09-03 LEG2 cruise. Fluorescence is relative value.



Figure 4.3-3. Spatial and temporal distributions of (a) temperature, (b) salinity, (c) dissolved oxygen and (d) fluorescence in MR09-03 LEG3 cruise. Fluorescence is relative value.



Figure 4.3-4. Difference of salinity between sensor data and bottle data. The mean difference is 0.0160 PSU.



Figure 4.3-5. Difference of dissolved oxygen between sensor data and bottle data. The mean difference is -0.01mg/l.

## 4.4. pCO<sub>2</sub>

#### (1) Personnel

| Shigeto Nishino  | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator |
|------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Fuyuki Shibata   | (MWJ): Operation Leader           |
| Yoshiko Ishikawa | (MWJ)                             |
| Tomonori Watai   | (MWJ)                             |

## (2) Objectives

Magnitude of the anticipated global warming depends on the levels of  $CO_2$  in the atmosphere, however, the ocean have an important role because one third of the 6 Gt of carbon emitted into the atmosphere by human activities each year is absorbed into the ocean. Hence, the clarification of both mechanism and capacity of oceanic  $CO_2$  uptake are urgent tasks. Furthermore, in recent years, sea ice in the Arctic Ocean melts in vast area in summer relative to decades ago. The  $CO_2$  flux between atmosphere and ocean directly depends on their  $CO_2$  partial pressure (p $CO_2$ ) difference, therefore, the recent Arctic summer open ocean is considered to play an important role for global carbon cycle. We here report onboard measurements of p $CO_2$  during MR09-03 cruise.

## (3) Parameters

Atmospheric and oceanic CO<sub>2</sub> partial pressure (pCO<sub>2</sub>)

### (4) Instruments and method

Concentrations of atmospheric and oceanic  $CO_2$  were measured onboard during the cruise using an automated system with a non-dispersive infrared gas analyzer (NDIR; MLT 3T-IR). Four standard gases, atmospheric air and  $CO_2$  equilibrated air with surface seawater were analyzed every one and half hour. The  $CO_2$  in air with their concentrations of 270.22, 330.43, 360.04 and 420.33 ppmv were used for the standard gases.

Atmospheric air was introduced from the bow of the ship (approx.30m above the sea level) into the analyzer through 1) a mass flow controller with its flow rate of 0.5 L min<sup>-1</sup>, 2) a electric cooling unit, 3) a perma-pure dryer (GL Sciences Inc.) and 4) a chemical desiccant  $(Mg(ClO_4)_2)$ .

Oceanic CO<sub>2</sub> concentration was measured by analyzing the CO<sub>2</sub> equilibrated air with surface seawater. Seawater pumped up from approx. 4.5 m below the sea surface was continuously showered into an equilibrator at a rate of 5 L min<sup>-1</sup> and the CO<sub>2</sub> concentration in the equilibrator was equal to that of surface seawater within 6 minutes. The CO<sub>2</sub> equilibrated air was

then introduced into the analyzer by another pump with its flow rate of  $0.7 - 0.8 \text{ L min}^{-1}$  through 1) two electronic cooling units, 2) the perma-pure dryer and 3) the chemical desiccant.

# (5) Results

Temporal variations of atmospheric and oceanic  $CO_2$  concentration (xCO2) are shown in Figure 4.4-1.





Figure 4.4-1. Temporal variations of atmospheric and oceanic  $CO_2$  concentration (xCO2) for Leg 1 (a), Leg 2 (b) and Leg 3 (c). Green dots represent atmosphere xCO2 variation and blue oceanic xCO2. SST variation (red) is also shown.

# (6) Date archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis

Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

#### 4.5. Dissolved Inorganic Carbon

#### (1) Personnel

| Michiyo Yamamoto-Kawai | (Institute of Ocean Sciences/ Department of Fisheries and |
|------------------------|---|
|                        | Oceans Canada, IOS/DFO): Principal Investigator           |
| Shigeto Nishino        | (JAMSTEC)   |
| Yoshiko Ishikawa       | (MWJ)   |
| Tomonori Watai         | (MWJ)   |

# (2) Objectives

The Arctic Ocean has the feature that Dissolved Inorganic Carbon (DIC) concentration is low, under the influence of inflow of a large amount of river water and dilution by sea ice melt water, and high biological productivity. Recently, surface undersaturation of calcium carbonate was observed caused by sea ice dilution, and we are anxious about its influences on growth of biota which forms shells of calcium carbonate. The percentage saturation of seawater in respect to calcium carbonate can be computed from DIC and Total Alkalinity (TA; ref. Section 4.6). We here report on-board measurements of DIC performed during the MR09-03 cruise.

(3) Parameter

Dissolved Inorganic Carbon, DIC

# (4) Instruments and methods

#### a. Seawater sampling

Seawater samples were collected by 12L Niskin bottles and by a bucket at 60 stations. Seawater was then transferred into a 300ml glass bottle (SCHOTT DURAN) that was previously soaked in 5% non-phosphoric acid detergent (pH13) solution at least 3 hours, and rinsed with fresh water for 5 times and Milli-Q deionized water for 3 times. A sampling tube was connected to the Niskin bottle when the sampling was carried out. The glass bottles were filled from the bottom, without rinsing, and were overflowed for 20 seconds. They were sealed using the 29mm polyethylene inner lids with care not to leave any bubbles in the bottle. After collecting the samples on the deck, the glass bottle volume) was removed from the glass bottle in order to make a headspace. The samples were then poisoned with 100µl of over saturated solution of mercury chloride within one hour after the sampling. After poisoning, the samples were sealed using the 31.9mm polyethylene inner lids and stored in a refrigerator at approximately 5degC until being analyzed.

#### b. Seawater analysis

Measurements of DIC were made with total  $CO_2$  measuring system (systems A; Nippon ANS, Inc.). The system comprise of seawater dispensing system, a  $CO_2$  extraction system and a coulometer (Model 5012, UIC Inc.)

The seawater dispensing system has an auto-sampler (6 ports), which takes seawater from a glass bottle to a pipette of nominal 21ml volume by PC control. The pipette was kept at  $20 \pm 0.05$  degC by a water jacket, in which water is circulated from a thermostatic water bath (LP-3110, ADVANTEC) set at 20 degC.

DIC dissolved in a seawater sample is extracted in a stripping chamber of the  $CO_2$  extraction system by adding phosphoric acid (10% v/v). The stripping chamber is made approx. 20 cm long and has a fine frit at the bottom. A constant volume of acid is added to the stripping chamber from its bottom by pressurizing an acid bottle with nitrogen gas (99.9999%). A seawater sample kept in a constant volume pipette is then introduced to the stripping chamber by the same method. Nitrogen gas is bubbled through a fine frit at the bottom of the stripping chamber to make the reaction well. The stripped  $CO_2$  is carried by the nitrogen gas (flow rates of 140ml min<sup>-1</sup>) to the coulometer through a dehydrating module consists of two electric dehumidifiers (kept at 0.5 degC) and a chemical desiccant (Mg(ClO<sub>4</sub>)<sub>2</sub>).

The measurement sequence such as 1.5% CO<sub>2</sub> gas in a nitrogen base, system blank (phosphoric acid blank), and seawater samples (6 samples) was programmed to repeat. The measurement of 1.5% CO<sub>2</sub> gas was made to monitor response of coulometer solutions (from UIC, Inc.).

## (5) Preliminary results

During the cruise, 858 samples were analyzed for DIC. A few replicate samples were taken at most of stations and the difference between each pair of analyses was plotted on a range control chart (see Figure 4.5-1). The average of the differences was 0.5  $\mu$  mol/kg (n=93). The standard deviation was 0.5  $\mu$  mol/kg, which indicates that the analysis was accurate enough according to the Guide to best practices for ocean CO<sub>2</sub> measurements (Dickson et al., 2007).

#### (6) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

# (7) Reference

Dickson, A. G., Sabine, C. L. & Christian, J. R. (2007), Guide to best practices for ocean CO<sub>2</sub> measurements; PICES Special Publication 3, 199pp.



Figure 4.5-1. Range control chart of the absolute differences of replicate measurements carried out in the analysis of DIC during the MR09-03 cruise. UCL and UWL represents the upper control limit (UCL=AVE\*3.267) and upper warning limit (UWL=AVE\*2.512), respectively.

#### 4.6. Total Alkalinity

(1) Personnel

| Michiyo Yamamoto-Kawai | (1 |
|------------------------|----|
| Shigeto Nishino        | (J |
| Tomonori Watai         | (1 |

(IOS/DFO): Principal Investigator (JAMSTEC) (MWJ)

# (2) Objectives

The Arctic Ocean receives a large amount of river water from the surrounding continents. Since river water carries not only freshwater but also carbon, nutrients, contaminants etc., changes in distribution and residence time of river water in the Arctic Ocean may affect regional and global climate, productivity and human health. In order to trace river water in the Arctic Ocean, we have analyzed total alkalinity (TA) of seawater, with which river runoff (TA ~1000  $\mu$ mol kg<sup>-1</sup>) can be distinguished from sea ice meltwater (TA ~260  $\mu$ mol kg<sup>-1</sup>). Moreover, by using TA with oxygen isotope ratio (ref. section 4.6), the source of river water can be further distinguished between North American rivers (TA ~1600  $\mu$ mol kg<sup>-1</sup>) and Eurasian rivers (TA ~800  $\mu$ mol kg<sup>-1</sup>). We here report on-board measurements of total alkalinity performed during the MR09-03 cruise.

(3) Parameter

Total Alkalinity, TA

# (4) Instruments and methods

#### a. Seawater sampling

Seawater samples were collected at 60 stations in 12 L Niskin bottles mounted on the CTD-rosette system. A sampling silicone rubber with PFA tip was connected to the Niskin bottle when the sampling was carried out. The 125 ml borosilicate glass bottles (SHOTT DURAN) were filled from the bottom smoothly, without rinsing, and were overflowed for 2 times bottle volume (10 seconds) with care not to leave any bubbles in the bottle. These bottles were pre-washed by soaking in 5 % non-phosphoric acid detergent (pH = 13) for more than 3 hours and then rinsed 5 times with tap water and 3 times with Milli-Q deionized water. After collecting the samples on the deck, the bottles were carried into the lab and put in the water bath kept about 25° C for one hour before the measurement.

#### b. Seawater analysis

Measurement of alkalinity was made using a spectrophotometric system (Nippon ANS, Inc.) using a scheme of Yao and Byrne (1998). The sampled seawater in the glass bottle is

transferred to a sample cell in the spectrophotometer (Carry 50 Scan, Varian) via dispensing unit. The length and volume of the cell are 8 cm and 13 ml, respectively, and its temperature is kept at  $25^{\circ}$  C in a thermostated compartment. The TA is calculated by measuring two sets of absorbance at three wavelengths (750, 616 and 444 nm). One is the absorbance of seawater sample before injecting an acid with indicator solution (bromocresol green) and another is the one after the injection. For mixing the acid with indicator solution and the seawater sufficiently, they are circulated through the line by a peristaltic pump 5 and half minutes before the measurement.

The TA is calculated based on the following equation:

$$pH_{T} = 4.2699 + 0.002578 * (35 - S) + \log ((R(25) - 0.00131) / (2.3148 - 0.1299 * R(25))) - \log (1 - 0.001005 * S),$$
(1)

$$A_{T} = (N_{A} * V_{A} - 10 ^{p}H_{T} * DensSW (T, S) * (V_{S} + V_{A}))$$
  
\* (DensSW (T, S) \* VS)<sup>-1</sup>, (2)

where R(25) represents the difference of absorbance at 616 and 444 nm between before and after the injection. The absorbance of wavelength at 750 nm is used to subtract the variation of absorbance caused by the system. DensSW (T, S) is the density of seawater at temperature (T) and salinity (S), N<sub>A</sub> the concentration of the added acid, V<sub>A</sub> and V<sub>S</sub> the volume of added acid and seawater, respectively.

To keep the high analysis precision, some treatments were carried out during the cruise. The acid with indicator solution stored in 1 L DURAN bottle is kept in a bath with its temperature of 25° C, and about 10 ml of it is discarded at first before the batch of measurement. For mixing the seawater and the acid with indicator solution sufficiently, TYGON tube used on the peristaltic pump was periodically renewed. Absorbance measurements were done 10 times during each analysis, and the stable last five and three values are averaged and used for above listed calculation for before and after the injection, respectively.

#### (5) Preliminary results

At each station, samples were taken in duplicate for waters at 50 m and at a layer close to the sea bottom (ranging from 30 to 3500 m depending on the bottom depth). The difference between each pair of analyses was plotted on a range control chart (Figure 4.6-1). The average of the difference was 0.66  $\mu$ mol kg<sup>-1</sup> (n = 107 pair) with its standard deviation of 0.39  $\mu$ mol kg<sup>-1</sup>, which indicates that the analysis was accurate enough according to Guide to best practices for ocean CO<sub>2</sub> measurements (Dickson et al., 2007).

## (6) Data Archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

# (7) References

- Yao, W. and Byrne, R. H. (1998), Simplified seawater alkalinity analysis: Use of linear array spectrometers. Deep-Sea Research Part I, Vol. 45, 1383-1392.
- Guide to best practices for ocean CO2 measurements (2007); PICES Special Publication 3, 199pp. A. G. Dickson, C. L. Sabine & J. R. Christian, Eds.



Figure 4.6-1. Range control chart of the absolute differences of duplicate measurements of TA carried out during this cruise.

#### 4.7. Oxygen isotope ratio (δ18O)

(1) Personnel

Michiyo Yamamoto-Kawai Shigeto Nishino (IOS/DFO): Principal Investigator (PI) (JAMSTEC): Co-PI

# (2) Objectives

Oxygen isotope ratio ( $\delta$ 18O) of seawater is a tracer to distinguish the source of freshwater between sea ice meltwater and meteoric water (river runoff and precipitation). We have collected seawater samples for  $\delta$ 18O analysis during the cruise. Results will be compared with previous observations observed during cruises of R/V Mirai in 2002 and 2008 in order to detect on-going changes in freshwater distributions in the Arctic Ocean under the recent conditions of warming and attendant increase in sea ice melt. Furthermore, a combination of  $\delta$ 18O with total alkalinity (ref. Section 4.6) may provide additional information about the distribution of North American river runoff because, although American and Eurasian rivers have identical oxygen isotope ratios, the total alkalinity of American river water is higher than Eurasian river water.

## (3) Parameter

Oxygen isotope ratio ( $\delta 180$ )

#### (4) Instruments and methods

Seawater samples were collected in 12L Niskin bottles mounted on the CTD-rosette system and then transferred into 20 ml glass vials for  $\delta^{18}$ O analysis. The sampling list is summarized in Table 4.7-1. Samples are stored in refrigerator (~5°C) and will be analyzed at JAMSTEC. Results will be reported as a permil deviation of oxygen isotope ratio of the sample from that of international standard seawater (VSMOW):

 $\delta^{18}O = \{(H_2^{-18}O/H_2^{-16}O)_{sample} - (H_2^{-18}O/H_2^{-16}O)_{VSMOW}\}/(H_2^{-18}O/H_2^{-16}O)_{VSMOW} \times 1000 \text{ [\%]}.$ 

## (5) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

| Table 4.7-1 | Sampling | list for | $\delta^{18}O$ |
|-------------|----------|----------|----------------|
|             |          |          |                |

| Sample # | Sta | Niskin # | Sample #  | Sta | Niskin # | Sample # | Sta | Niskin # |
|----------|-----|----------|-----------|-----|----------|----------|-----|----------|
| 1        | -   | -        | 51        | 6   | 27       | 101      | 9   | 25       |
| 2        | -   | -        | 52        | 6   | 26       | 102      | 9   | 24       |
| 3        | -   | -        | 53        | 6   | 26       | 103      | 9   | 23       |
| 4        | -   | -        | 54        | 6   | 25       | 104      | 9   | 22       |
| 5        | -   | -        | 55        | 6   | 24       | 105      | 9   | 15       |
| 6        | -   | -        | 56        | 6   | 15       | 106      | 9   | 1        |
| 7        | 2   | 36       | 57        | 6   | 1        | 107      | 10  | 36       |
| 8        | 2   | 35       | 58        | 7   | 0        | 108      | 10  | 35       |
| 9        | 2   | 34       | 59        | 7   | 36       | 109      | 10  | 34       |
| 10       | 2   | 33       | 60        | 7   | 35       | 110      | 10  | 33       |
| 11       | 2   | 15       | 61        | 7   | 34       | 111      | 10  | 32       |
| 12       | 2   | 1        | 62        | /   | 33       | 112      | 10  | 32       |
| 13       | 2   | 0        | 63        | 7   | 32       | 113      | 10  | 31       |
| 14       | 3   | 36       | 64        | 1   | 31       | 114      | 10  | 30       |
| 15       | 3   | 30       | 60        | 7   | 30       | 115      | 10  | 29       |
| 10       | 3   | 34       | 00<br>67  | 7   | 29       | 110      | 10  | 29       |
| 17       | 3   | 33       | 69        | 7   | 20       | 117      | 10  | 20       |
| 10       | 3   | 10       | 60        | 7   | 21       | 110      | 10  | 21       |
| 19       | 3   | 1        | 70        | 7   | 20       | 119      | 10  | 20       |
| 20       | 3   | 0        | 70        | 7   | 23       | 120      | 10  | 13       |
| 21       | 4   | 36       | 72        | 7   | 15       | 121      | 10  | 0        |
| 22       | 4   | 35       | 72        | 8   | 0        | 122      | 11  | 36       |
| 20       | 4   | 34       | 70        | 8   | 36       | 120      | 11  | 35       |
| 25       | 4   | 33       | 75        | 8   | 35       | 125      | 11  | 34       |
| 26       | 4   | 32       | 76        | 8   | 35       | 126      | 11  | 33       |
| 27       | 4   | 1        | 77        | 8   | 34       | 127      | 11  | 32       |
| 28       | 4   | 0        | 78        | 8   | 33       | 128      | 11  | 32       |
| 29       | 5   | 36       | 79        | 8   | 32       | 129      | 11  | 31       |
| 30       | 5   | 35       | 80        | 8   | 31       | 130      | 11  | 30       |
| 31       | 5   | 34       | 81        | 8   | 30       | 131      | 11  | 29       |
| 32       | 5   | 33       | 82        | 8   | 29       | 132      | 11  | 28       |
| 33       | 5   | 32       | 83        | 8   | 28       | 133      | 11  | 27       |
| 34       | 5   | 31       | 84        | 8   | 27       | 134      | 11  | 1        |
| 35       | 5   | 30       | 85        | 8   | 26       | 135      | 12  | 0        |
| 36       | 5   | 29       | 86        | 8   | 25       | 136      | 12  | 36       |
| 37       | 5   | 28       | 87        | 8   | 24       | 137      | 12  | 35       |
| 38       | 5   | 27       | 88        | 8   | 15       | 138      | 12  | 34       |
| 39       | 5   | 1        | 89        | 9   | 0        | 139      | 12  | 33       |
| 40       | 5   | 0        | 90        | 9   | 36       | 140      | 12  | 32       |
| 41       | 6   | 0        | 91        | 9   | 35       | 141      | 12  | 31       |
| 42       | 6   | 36       | 92        | 9   | 34       | 142      | 12  | 30       |
| 43       | 6   | 35       | 93        | 9   | 33       | 143      | 12  | 29       |
| 44       | 6   | 34       | 94        | 9   | 32       | 144      | 12  | 28       |
| 45       | 6   | 33       | 95        | 9   | 31       | 145      | 12  | 1        |
| 46       | 6   | 32       | 96        | 9   | 30       | 146      | 13  | 0        |
| 47       | 6   | 31       | 97        | 9   | 29       | 147      | 13  | 36       |
| 48       | 0   | 30       | 98        | 9   | 28       | 148      | 13  | 30<br>24 |
| 49       | 0   | 29       | 99<br>100 | 9   | 21       | 149      | 13  | 34       |
| 50       | 0   | 20       | 100       | 9   | ∠0       | 100      | 13  |          |

| Sample # | Sta | Niskin # | Sample # | Sta | Niskin # | Sample # | Sta | Niskin # |
|----------|-----|----------|----------|-----|----------|----------|-----|----------|
| 151      | 13  | 32       | 201      | 16  | 33       | 251      | 21  | 34       |
| 152      | 13  | 31       | 202      | 16  | 32       | 252      | 21  | 33       |
| 153      | 13  | 30       | 203      | 16  | 31       | 253      | 21  | 32       |
| 154      | 13  | 29       | 204      | 16  | 30       | 254      | 21  | 31       |
| 155      | 13  | 28       | 205      | 16  | 29       | 255      | 21  | 30       |
| 156      | 13  | 27       | 206      | 16  | 28       | 256      | 21  | 29       |
| 157      | 13  | 26       | 207      | 16  | 27       | 257      | 21  | 28       |
| 158      | 13  | 25       | 208      | 16  | 26       | 258      | 21  | 28       |
| 159      | 13  | 1        | 209      | 16  | 25       | 259      | 21  | 27       |
| 160      | 14  | 0        | 210      | 16  | 24       | 260      | 21  | 26       |
| 161      | 14  | 36       | 211      | 17  | 0        | 261      | 21  | 25       |
| 162      | 14  | 35       | 212      | 17  | 36       | 262      | 21  | 24       |
| 163      | 14  | 34       | 213      | 17  | 35       | 263      | 22  | 0        |
| 164      | 14  | 33       | 214      | 17  | 34       | 264      | 22  | 36       |
| 165      | 14  | 32       | 215      | 17  | 34       | 265      | 22  | 35       |
| 166      | 14  | 31       | 216      | 17  | 33       | 266      | 22  | 34       |
| 167      | 14  | 30       | 217      | 17  | 32       | 267      | 22  | 33       |
| 168      | 14  | 29       | 218      | 17  | 31       | 268      | 22  | 32       |
| 169      | 14  | 28       | 219      | 17  | 30       | 269      | 22  | 31       |
| 170      | 14  | 27       | 220      | 17  | 29       | 270      | 22  | 30       |
| 171      | 14  | 26       | 221      | 17  | 28       | 271      | 22  | 29       |
| 172      | 14  | 25       | 222      | 17  | 27       | 272      | 22  | 28       |
| 173      | 14  | 24       | 223      | 17  | 26       | 273      | 22  | 27       |
| 174      | 14  | 24       | 224      | 17  | 25       | 274      | 22  | 26       |
| 175      | 14  | 23       | 225      | 17  | 24       | 275      | 22  | 25       |
| 176      | 14  | 22       | 226      | 19  | 0        | 276      | 22  | 24       |
| 177      | 15  | 0        | 227      | 19  | 36       | 277      | 25  | 0        |
| 178      | 15  | 36       | 228      | 19  | 35       | 278      | 25  | 36       |
| 179      | 15  | 35       | 229      | 19  | 34       | 279      | 25  | 35       |
| 180      | 15  | 34       | 230      | 19  | 33       | 280      | 25  | 35       |
| 181      | 15  | 33       | 231      | 19  | 32       | 281      | 25  | 34       |
| 182      | 15  | 32       | 232      | 19  | 31       | 282      | 25  | 33       |
| 183      | 15  | 31       | 233      | 19  | 30       | 283      | 25  | 32       |
| 184      | 15  | 30       | 234      | 19  | 29       | 284      | 25  | 31       |
| 185      | 15  | 29       | 235      | 19  | 29       | 285      | 25  | 30       |
| 186      | 15  | 28       | 236      | 19  | 28       | 286      | 25  | 29       |
| 187      | 15  | 27       | 237      | 19  | 27       | 287      | 25  | 28       |
| 188      | 15  | 26       | 238      | 19  | 26       | 288      | 25  | 27       |
| 189      | 15  | 25       | 239      | 19  | 25       | 289      | 25  | 26       |
| 190      | 15  | 24       | 240      | 19  | 24       | 290      | 25  | 25       |
| 191      | 15  | 23       | 241      | 19  | 23       | 291      | 25  | 24       |
| 192      | 15  | 22       | 242      | 19  | 22       | 292      | 28  | 0        |
| 193      | 15  | 21       | 243      | 19  | 21       | 293      | 28  | 36       |
| 194      | 15  | 20       | 244      | 19  | 20       | 294      | 28  | 35       |
| 195      | 15  | 1        | 245      | 19  | 19       | 295      | 28  | 34       |
| 196      | 15  | 1        | 246      | 19  | 18       | 296      | 28  | 33       |
| 197      | 16  | 0        | 247      | 19  | 1        | 297      | 28  | 32       |
| 198      | 16  | 36       | 248      | 21  | 0        | 298      | 28  | 31       |
| 199      | 16  | 35       | 249      | 21  | 36       | 299      | 28  | 30       |
| 200      | 16  | 34       | 250      | 21  | 35       | 300      | 28  | 29       |

Table 4.7-1 Sampling list for  $\delta^{18}$ O

| Sample # | Sta | Niskin # | Sample # | Sta | Niskin # | Sample # | Sta | Niskin # |
|----------|-----|----------|----------|-----|----------|----------|-----|----------|
| 301      | 28  | 28       | 351      | 35  | 31       | 401      | 45  | 25       |
| 302      | 28  | 27       | 352      | 35  | 30       | 402      | 45  | 25       |
| 303      | 28  | 26       | 353      | 35  | 29       | 403      | 45  | 24       |
| 304      | 28  | 25       | 354      | 35  | 28       | 404      | 47  | 0        |
| 305      | 28  | 24       | 355      | 35  | 27       | 405      | 47  | 36       |
| 306      | 30  | 0        | 356      | 35  | 27       | 406      | 47  | 35       |
| 307      | 30  | 36       | 357      | 35  | 26       | 407      | 47  | 34       |
| 308      | 30  | 35       | 358      | 35  | 25       | 408      | 47  | 33       |
| 309      | 30  | 34       | 359      | 35  | 24       | 409      | 47  | 32       |
| 310      | 30  | 34       | 360      | 39  | 0        | 410      | 47  | 31       |
| 311      | 30  | 33       | 361      | 39  | 36       | 411      | 47  | 30       |
| 312      | 30  | 32       | 362      | 39  | 35       | 412      | 47  | 29       |
| 313      | 30  | 31       | 363      | 39  | 35       | 413      | 47  | 28       |
| 314      | 30  | 30       | 364      | 39  | 34       | 414      | 47  | 27       |
| 315      | 30  | 29       | 365      | 39  | 33       | 415      | 47  | 26       |
| 316      | 30  | 28       | 366      | 39  | 32       | 416      | 47  | 25       |
| 317      | 30  | 27       | 367      | 39  | 31       | 417      | 47  | 24       |
| 318      | 30  | 26       | 368      | 39  | 30       | 418      | 48  | 0        |
| 319      | 30  | 25       | 369      | 39  | 29       | 419      | 48  | 36       |
| 320      | 30  | 24       | 370      | 39  | 28       | 420      | 48  | 35       |
| 321      | 30  | 23       | 371      | 39  | 27       | 421      | 48  | 34       |
| 322      | 30  | 22       | 372      | 39  | 26       | 422      | 48  | 33       |
| 323      | 30  | 21       | 373      | 39  | 25       | 423      | 48  | 33       |
| 324      | 30  | 20       | 374      | 39  | 24       | 424      | 48  | 32       |
| 325      | 30  | 19       | 375      | 42  | 0        | 425      | 48  | 31       |
| 326      | 30  | 18       | 376      | 42  | 30       | 426      | 48  | 30       |
| 327      | 30  | 17       | 377      | 42  | 30       | 427      | 40  | 29       |
| 320      | 30  | 10       | 370      | 42  | 34       | 420      | 40  | 20       |
| 329      | 30  | 1        | 379      | 42  | 33       | 429      | 40  | 21       |
| 221      | 33  | 26       | 300      | 42  | 32       | 430      | 40  | 20       |
| 332      | 33  | 35       | 382      | 42  | 30       | 431      | 40  | 23       |
| 333      | 33  | 34       | 383      | 42  | 29       | 433      | 40  | 0        |
| 334      | 33  | 33       | 384      | 42  | 28       | 434      | 50  | 0        |
| 335      | 33  | 32       | 385      | 42  | 27       | 435      | 50  | 36       |
| 336      | 33  | 31       | 386      | 42  | 26       | 436      | 50  | 35       |
| 337      | 33  | 30       | 387      | 42  | 25       | 437      | 50  | 34       |
| 338      | 33  | 29       | 388      | 42  | 24       | 438      | 50  | 33       |
| 339      | 33  | 28       | 389      | 45  | 0        | 439      | 50  | 33       |
| 340      | 33  | 27       | 390      | 45  | 36       | 440      | 50  | 32       |
| 341      | 33  | 27       | 391      | 45  | 35       | 441      | 50  | 31       |
| 342      | 33  | 26       | 392      | 45  | 34       | 442      | 50  | 30       |
| 343      | 33  | 25       | 393      | 45  | 33       | 443      | 50  | 29       |
| 344      | 33  | 24       | 394      | 45  | 32       | 444      | 50  | 28       |
| 345      | 35  | 0        | 395      | 45  | 31       | 445      | 50  | 28       |
| 346      | 35  | 36       | 396      | 45  | 30       | 446      | 50  | 27       |
| 347      | 35  | 35       | 397      | 45  | 29       | 447      | 50  | 26       |
| 348      | 35  | 34       | 398      | 45  | 28       | 448      | 50  | 25       |
| 349      | 35  | 33       | 399      | 45  | 27       | 449      | 50  | 24       |
| 350      | 35  | 32       | 400      | 45  | 26       | 450      | 51  | 0        |

Table 4.7-1 Sampling list for  $\delta^{18}$ O

| Sample # | Sta | Niskin # | Sample # | Sta | Niskin # | Sample # | Sta | Niskin # |
|----------|-----|----------|----------|-----|----------|----------|-----|----------|
| 451      | 51  | 36       | 501      | 60  | 0        | 551      | 67  | 36       |
| 452      | 51  | 35       | 502      | 60  | 36       | 552      | 67  | 35       |
| 453      | 51  | 34       | 503      | 60  | 35       | 553      | 67  | 35       |
| 454      | 51  | 33       | 504      | 60  | 34       | 554      | 67  | 34       |
| 455      | 51  | 32       | 505      | 60  | 33       | 555      | 67  | 33       |
| 456      | 51  | 31       | 506      | 60  | 32       | 556      | 67  | 32       |
| 457      | 51  | 30       | 507      | 60  | 31       | 557      | 67  | 31       |
| 458      | 51  | 29       | 508      | 60  | 31       | 558      | 67  | 30       |
| 459      | 51  | 28       | 509      | 60  | 30       | 559      | 67  | 29       |
| 460      | 51  | 28       | 510      | 60  | 29       | 560      | 67  | 28       |
| 461      | 51  | 27       | 511      | 60  | 28       | 561      | 67  | 27       |
| 462      | 51  | 26       | 512      | 60  | 27       | 562      | 67  | 26       |
| 463      | 51  | 25       | 513      | 60  | 26       | 563      | 67  | 25       |
| 464      | 51  | 24       | 514      | 60  | 25       | 564      | 67  | 24       |
| 465      | 51  | 24       | 515      | 60  | 24       | 565      | 69  | 0        |
| 466      | 51  | 23       | 516      | 60  | 15       | 566      | 69  | 36       |
| 467      | 51  | 22       | 517      | 62  | 0        | 567      | 69  | 35       |
| 468      | 51  | 21       | 518      | 62  | 36       | 568      | 69  | 35       |
| 469      | 51  | 20       | 519      | 62  | 35       | 569      | 69  | 34       |
| 470      | 51  | 19       | 520      | 62  | 34       | 570      | 69  | 33       |
| 471      | 51  | 18       | 521      | 62  | 33       | 571      | 69  | 32       |
| 472      | 51  | 17       | 522      | 62  | 33       | 572      | 69  | 31       |
| 473      | 51  | 1        | 523      | 62  | 32       | 573      | 69  | 30       |
| 474      | 56  | 0        | 524      | 62  | 31       | 574      | 69  | 29       |
| 475      | 57  | 0        | 525      | 62  | 30       | 575      | 69  | 28       |
| 470      | 50  | 0        | 520      | 62  | 29       | 570      | 69  | 27       |
| 477      | 58  | 30       | 529      | 62  | 20       | 579      | 09  | 20       |
| 478      | 58  | 34       | 520      | 62  | 21       | 570      | 69  | 25       |
| 475      | 58  | 33       | 530      | 62  | 20       | 580      | 69  | 23       |
| 481      | 58  | 32       | 531      | 62  | 1        | 581      | 71  | 0        |
| 482      | 58  | 31       | 532      | 64  | 0        | 582      | 71  | 36       |
| 483      | 58  | 30       | 533      | 64  | 36       | 583      | 71  | 35       |
| 484      | 58  | 29       | 534      | 64  | 36       | 584      | 71  | 34       |
| 485      | 58  | 28       | 535      | 64  | 35       | 585      | 71  | 33       |
| 486      | 58  | 27       | 536      | 64  | 34       | 586      | 71  | 32       |
| 487      | 58  | 27       | 537      | 64  | 33       | 587      | 71  | 31       |
| 488      | 58  | 26       | 538      | 64  | 1        | 588      | 71  | 30       |
| 489      | 58  | 25       | 539      | 66  | 0        | 589      | 71  | 29       |
| 490      | 58  | 24       | 540      | 66  | 36       | 590      | 71  | 28       |
| 491      | 58  | 23       | 541      | 66  | 35       | 591      | 71  | 27       |
| 492      | 58  | 22       | 542      | 66  | 34       | 592      | 71  | 26       |
| 493      | 58  | 21       | 543      | 66  | 33       | 593      | 71  | 25       |
| 494      | 58  | 20       | 544      | 66  | 32       | 594      | 71  | 24       |
| 495      | 58  | 19       | 545      | 66  | 31       | 595      | 75  | 0        |
| 496      | 58  | 18       | 546      | 66  | 30       | 596      | 75  | 36       |
| 497      | 58  | 17       | 547      | 66  | 29       | 597      | 75  | 35       |
| 498      | 58  | 16       | 548      | 66  | 28       | 598      | 75  | 34       |
| 499      | 58  | 1        | 549      | 66  | 1        | 599      | 75  | 33       |
| 500      | 59  | 0        | 550      | 67  | 0        | 600      | 75  | 33       |

Table 4.7-1 Sampling list for  $\delta^{18}O$ 

| Sample # | Sta | Niskin # | Sample #   | Sta | Niskin # | Sample # | Sta | Niskin # |
|----------|-----|----------|------------|-----|----------|----------|-----|----------|
| 601      | 75  | 32       | 651        | 80  | 36       | 701      | 83  | 29       |
| 602      | 75  | 31       | 652        | 80  | 36       | 702      | 83  | 28       |
| 603      | 75  | 30       | 653        | 80  | 35       | 703      | 83  | 27       |
| 604      | 75  | 29       | 654        | 80  | 34       | 704      | 83  | 26       |
| 605      | 75  | 28       | 655        | 80  | 33       | 705      | 83  | 25       |
| 606      | 75  | 27       | 656        | 80  | 32       | 706      | 83  | 24       |
| 607      | 75  | 26       | 657        | 80  | 31       | 707      | 83  | 1        |
| 608      | 75  | 25       | 658        | 80  | 30       | 708      | 84  | 0        |
| 609      | 75  | 24       | 659        | 80  | 29       | 709      | 84  | 0        |
| 610      | 75  | 23       | 660        | 80  | 28       | 710      | 84  | 36       |
| 611      | 75  | 22       | 661        | 80  | 27       | 711      | 84  | 35       |
| 612      | 75  | 21       | 662        | 80  | 26       | 712      | 84  | 34       |
| 613      | 75  | 20       | 663        | 80  | 25       | 713      | 84  | 33       |
| 614      | 75  | 19       | 664        | 81  | 0        | 714      | 84  | 32       |
| 615      | 75  | 1        | 665        | 81  | 36       | 715      | 84  | 31       |
| 616      | 77  | 0        | 666        | 81  | 35       | 716      | 84  | 30       |
| 617      | 77  | 36       | 667        | 81  | 35       | 717      | 84  | 29       |
| 618      | 77  | 35       | 668        | 81  | 34       | 718      | 84  | 28       |
| 619      | 77  | 34       | 669        | 81  | 33       | 719      | 84  | 27       |
| 620      | 77  | 33       | 670        | 81  | 32       | 720      | 84  | 26       |
| 621      | 77  | 32       | 671        | 81  | 31       | 721      | 84  | 1        |
| 622      | 77  | 31       | 672        | 81  | 30       | 722      | 85  | 0        |
| 623      | 77  | 30       | 673        | 81  | 29       | 723      | 85  | 36       |
| 624      | 77  | 29       | 674        | 81  | 28       | 724      | 85  | 35       |
| 625      | 77  | 28       | 675        | 81  | 27       | 725      | 85  | 34       |
| 626      | 77  | 27       | 676        | 81  | 1        | 726      | 85  | 33       |
| 627      | //  | 26       | 677        | 82  | 0        | 727      | 85  | 33       |
| 628      | //  | 25       | 678        | 82  | 36       | 728      | 85  | 32       |
| 629      | 11  | 24       | 679        | 82  | 35       | 729      | 85  | 31       |
| 630      | 78  | 0        | 680        | 82  | 34       | 730      | 85  | 30       |
| 631      | 78  | 36       | 681        | 82  | 33       | 731      | 85  | 1        |
| 632      | 78  | 35       | 682        | 82  | 32       | 732      | 80  | 0        |
| 033      | 70  | 34       | 003        | 02  | 31       | 733      | 00  | 30       |
| 634      | 70  | 33       | 004<br>695 | 02  | 30       | 734      | 00  | 30       |
| 636      | 70  | 32       | 686        | 02  | 29       | 733      | 86  | 34       |
| 637      | 78  | 30       | 687        | 02  | 20       | 730      | 86  | 33       |
| 639      | 78  | 30       | 688        | 02  | 21       | 737      | 86  | 32       |
| 630      | 78  | 29       | 680        | 82  | 20       | 730      | 86  | 31       |
| 640      | 70  | 20       | 690        | 82  | 1        | 733      | 86  | 30       |
| 640      | 70  | 1        | 691        | 83  | 1        | 740      | 86  | 1        |
| 642      | 70  | 0        | 692        | 83  | 36       | 741      | 87  | 0        |
| 643      | 70  | 36       | 693        | 83  | 36       | 742      | 87  | 36       |
| 644      | 70  | 35       | 694        | 83  | 35       | 743      | 87  | 36       |
| 645      | 79  | 34       | 695        | 83  | 34       | 745      | 87  | 35       |
| 646      | 79  | 33       | 696        | 83  | 33       | 746      | 87  | .34      |
| 647      | 79  | 32       | 697        | 83  | 32       | 740      | 87  | 33       |
| 648      | 79  | 1        | 698        | 83  | 31       | 748      | 87  | 1        |
| 649      | 79  | 1        | 699        | 83  | 30       | 749      | 88  | -<br>-   |
| 650      | 80  | 0        | 700        | 83  | 30       | 750      | 88  | 35       |

Table 4.7-1 Sampling list for  $\delta^{18}O$ 

| Sample # | Sta      | Niskin # | Sample # | Sta | Niskin # | Sample # | Sta | Niskin # |
|----------|----------|----------|----------|-----|----------|----------|-----|----------|
| 751      | 88       | 34       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 752      | 88       | 1        |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 753      | 89       | 0        |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 754      | 89       | 36       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 755      | 89       | 36       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 756      | 89       | 35       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 757      | 89       | 34       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 758      | 89       | 33       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 759      | 89       | 32       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 760      | 89       | 31       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| /61      | 89       | 30       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 762      | 69<br>80 | 29       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 764      | 69<br>80 | ∠o<br>27 |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 765      | 80       | 21<br>1  |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 766      | 90       | ,<br>0   |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 767      | 90       | 36       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 768      | 90       | 36       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 769      | 90       | 35       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 770      | 90       | 34       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 771      | 90       | 1        |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 772      | 91       | 0        |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 773      | 91       | 36       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 774      | 91       | 35       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 775      | 91       | 34       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 776      | 91       | 33       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 777      | 91       | 32       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 778      | 91       | 31       |          |     |          |          |     |          |
| 779      | 91       | 1        |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |
|          |          |          |          |     |          |          |     |          |

Table 4.7-1 Sampling list for  $\delta^{18}$ O

#### 4.8. Chlorophyll a measurements of total and size-fractionated phytoplankton

(1) Personnel

| Shigeto Nishino   | (JAMSTEC) : Principal Investigator            |
|-------------------|---|
| Toru Hirawake     | (Hokkaido University) : Principal Investigato |
| Masanori Enoki    | (MWJ) : Operation Leader                      |
| Keitaro Matsumoto | (Hokkaido University) : Operator              |
| Katsuhito Simmyo  | (Hokkaido University) : Operator              |

# (2) Objectives

Phytoplankton distributes in various species and size in the ocean. Phytoplankton species are roughly characterized by the cell size. The object of this study is to investigate the vertical and horizontal distributions of phytoplankton by using the size-fractionated filtration method in the Arctic Ocean.

#### (3) Parameters

Total chlorophyll *a* Size-fractionated chlorophyll *a* 

#### (4) Instruments and methods

We collected samples for total chlorophyll a (chl-a) from 9 depths between the surface and 200 m during routine casts. In some routine casts, we also collected samples for size-fractionated chl-a from 4 depth including a chl-a maximum depth, which was determined by a fluorometer (Seapoint Sensors, Inc.) attached to the CTD system. Furthermore, we collected samples for total chl-a and size-fractionated chl-a from 12 depths within the euphotic layer and the layer below down to 200 m during the casts where the primary productivity measurements were conducted. The euphotic layer was determined by a downward irradiance sensor for the experiments of primary productivity, and the sampling depths were determined as light intensities of 50, 25, 10, 5, 2.5, 1 and 0.5% to the surface incident irradiance.

Water samples for total chl-*a* were vacuum-filtrated (<0.02MPa) through 25mm-diameter Whatman GF/F filter. Water samples for size-fractionated chl-*a* were sequentially vacuum-filtrated (<0.02MPa) through the three types of 47mm-diameter nuclepore filters (pore size of 10.0µm, 5.0µm and 2.0µm) and the 25mm-diameter Whatman GF/F filter. Phytoplankton pigments retained on the filters were immediately extracted in a polypropylene tube with 7 ml of N,N-dimethylformamide. The tubes were stored at  $-20^{\circ}$ C under the dark condition to extract chl-*a* for 24 hours or more.

Fluorescences of each sample were measured by Turner Design fluorometer (10-AU-005), which was calibrated against a pure chl-*a* (Sigma chemical Co.). We applied fluorometric determination for the samples of chl-*a*: "Non-acidification method" (Welschmeyer, 1994). Analytical conditions of this method were listed in Table 4.8-1.

# (5) Results

Samples for total and size-fractionated chl-*a* were collected at 41 and 22 stations, respectively (See Figure 4.8-1). The numbers of samples for total and size-fractionated chl-*a* were 582 and 776, respectively. The analytical precision of total chl-*a* is 4.8% (n = 154).

The distributions of total and size-fractionated chl-*a* along a north-south section in the Canada Basin are shown in Figure 4.8-2.

## (6) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

## (7) Reference

Welschmeyer, N. A. (1994): Fluorometric analysis of chlorophyll *a* in the presence of chlorophyll *b* and pheopigments. *Limnol. Oceanogr.*, 39, 1985–1992.

Table 4.8-1. Analytical conditions of non-acidification method for chlorophyll a with Turner Design fluorometer (10-AU-005).

|                        | Non-acidification method |
|------------------------|--------------------------|
| Excitation filter (nm) | 436                      |
| Emission filter (nm)   | 680                      |
| Lamp                   | Blue F4T5,B2/BP          |



Figure 4.8-1. Maps of stations for (a) total and (b) size-fractionated chlorophyll *a* measurements.



Figure 4.8-2. Distributions of total and size-fractionated chlorophyll *a* ( $\mu$ g/L) along a north-south section in the Canada Basin.

## 4.9. New production and regenerated production

#### (1) Personnel

| Shigeto Nishino | (JAMSTEC): Principal Investigator |
|-----------------|-----------------------------------|
| Fuyuki Shibata  | (MWJ): Operation Leader           |
| Miyo Ikeda      | (MWJ)                             |

## (2) Objectives

New and regenerated productions were measured to examine biological activities in terms of nutrient and chlorophyll *a* distributions and light conditions, especially focused on how the primary production is sustained by nitrate supplied from deeper layers or ammonium regenerated from organisms.

#### (3) Parameters

New production and regenerated production

### (4) Instruments and methods

a. Instruments

Stable isotope analyzer

ANCA-NT SYSTEM by Europa Scientific Ltd.

# b. Methods

New and regenerated production was measured at stations 004, 010, 015, 025, 033, 035, 058, 062, 075, and 083 (See Figure 4.9-1) by simulated in situ incubation method. We sampled seawater by using light-blocking and acid-treatment bottles and tubes connected to the Niskin bottles, which are derived from 5 optical depths, 100%, 25%, 10%, 1% and 0.5% light intensities relative to the surface irradiance.

After sampling, at a dark room, seawater was dispersed into 1L Nalgene polycarbonate bottles for incubation. Nalgene bottles were used after acid treatment. These seawater samples were inoculated with labeled carbon (NaH<sup>13</sup>CO<sub>3</sub>), nitrate (K<sup>15</sup>NO<sub>3</sub>), and ammonium (<sup>5</sup>NH<sub>4</sub>Cl) substances. The concentration of labeled carbon (NaH<sup>13</sup>CO<sub>3</sub>) was 200  $\mu$  M that was ca. 10 % enrichment to the total inorganic carbon in the ambient water. The concentrations of labeled nitrate (K<sup>15</sup>NO<sub>3</sub>) and ammonium (<sup>5</sup>NH<sub>4</sub>Cl) were 0.05 or 0.1  $\mu$  M that depended on the concentration of total inorganic nitrogen in the ambient water. Bottles were placed into incubators with neutral density filters corresponding to nominal light levels at the depths where the seawater was sampled. Incubations by using dark bottles and light-blocking incubators were also conducted at each light level. All samples were incubated in a bath on the deck for 3 hours. At the end of the incubation period, samples were filtered through glass fiber filters (Whattman GF/F 25mm, pre-combusted under 450 degC while 6 hours). GF/F filters were kept to freeze -20 degC till measurements. After that, filters were dried on the oven of 45 degC for at least 20 hours and treated with hydrochloric acid to remove the inorganic carbon.

# (5) Results

Primary production, new production, and regenerated production are calculated as the carbon, nitrate, and ammonium uptake rates, respectively. Figure 4.9-2 shows the vertical profiles of primary production, new production, and regenerated production from the Chukchi Sea shelf slope to the Canada Basin. Figure 4.9-3 also shows the vertical profiles of primary production, new production along the Chukchi Sea shelf slope.

#### (6) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.



Figure 4.9-1. Map of stations with station numbers for new and regenerated production measurements.



Figure 4.9-2. (a) Locations of stations used for the illustrations of vertical profiles of (b) carbon uptake rate (primary production), (c) nitrate uptake rate (new production), and (d) ammonium uptake rate (regenerated production) from the Chukchi Sea shelf slope to the Canada Basin.



Figure 4.9-3. (a) Locations of stations used for the illustrations of vertical profiles of (b) carbon uptake rate (primary production), (c) nitrate uptake rate (new production), and (d) ammonium uptake rate (regenerated production) along the Chukchi Sea shelf slope.
# 4.10. Primary productivity and bio-optical properties

#### (1) Personnel

| Sei-ichi Saitoh   | (Hokkaido University): Principal Investigator (non-boarding) |
|-------------------|--|
| Toru Hirawake     | (Hokkaido University)  |
| Keitaro Matsumoto | (Hokkaido University)  |
| Katsuhito Simmyo  | (Hokkaido University)  |

# (2) Objectives

Objectives of these measurements are (1) to investigate contribution of phytoplankton biomass within subsurface chlorophyll maximum to primary productivity of water column and, (2) to develop an algorithm to discriminate phytoplankton size using optical properties of seawater. Results from these investigations will be applied to satellite remote sensing and used to clarify responses of phytoplankton to the abrupt sea ice change in the Arctic Ocean.

# (3) Parameters

- A) Underwater spectral irradiance and radiance (PRR-800/810)
- B) In-situ light absorption, beam attenuation and backscattering coefficients (ac-s and VSF3)
- C) Incident photosynthetic available radiation (PAR)
- D) Daily net primary productivity of phytoplankton (NPP)
- E) Light absorption coefficients of particles and colored dissolved organic materials (CDOM)
- F) Phytoplankton pigments (HPLC)
- G) Bulk and size fractionated chlorophyll *a* concentration (see Section 4.8)
- (4) Instruments and methods

Bio-optical measurements and incubation for primary productivity were carried out at 15 stations (Figure 4.10-1 and Table 4.10-1). Most of the bio-optical casts started from 2-3 hours before noon.



Figure 4.10-1. Map of sampling stations. Sea ice concentration (SIC) of the AMSR-E product on September 10, 2009 was provided by JAXA.

# A) PRR-800/810

Underwater spectral downwelling irradiance  $E_d(\lambda, z)$  ( $\mu$ W cm<sup>-2</sup> nm<sup>-1</sup>) and upwelling radiance  $L_u(\lambda, z)$  ( $\mu$ W cm<sup>-2</sup> nm<sup>-1</sup> str<sup>-1</sup>) at 17 wavelengths over 380-765 nm were measured with a spectroradiometer, PRR-800 (Biospherical Instrument Inc.). The PRR-800 was deployed in free-fall mode up to 80-120 m deep distancing from the stern of ship to avoid her shadow. Incident downwelling irradiance to sea surface  $E_d(\lambda, 0+)$  ( $\mu$ W cm<sup>-2</sup> nm<sup>-1</sup>) was monitored by reference spectroradiometer, PRR-810 (Biospherical Instrument Inc.) with same specification as the underwater sensor. After each deployment of the instrument, dark values were recorded for about one minute. Underwater photosynthetic available radiation (PAR),  $E_q(z)$ , was also calculated by converting the  $E_d(\lambda, z)$  to quantum unit,  $E_q(\lambda, z)$  ( $\mu$ mol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>), and integrating the  $E_q(\lambda, z)$  from 412 to 710 nm.

Table 4.10-1. Log of PRR-800 and ac-s casts

| D. (C) (T) | <b>T</b> : (C) (T) | 1.00   | 1.00    | 1 2    | 1 (11)  | DDD file mente      | 1.4.4.5       |                       | C*1            | 1.4.4.5       |
|------------|--------------------|--------|---------|--------|---------|---------------------|---------------|-----------------------|----------------|---------------|
| Date(GMT)  | Time(GMT)          | latitu | ide(N)  | longit | ude(w)  | PRR file name       | max_depth (m) | remarks               | ac-s file name | max_depth (m) |
| 2009/09/11 | 20:24              | 72     | 59.4    | 167    | 58.61   | 2009_09_11_2024.mdb | 40            |                       | run008         | 50            |
| 2009/09/13 | 21:03              | 74     | 36.01   | 170    | 54.39   | 2009_09_13_2103.mdb | 120           | Missed reference data | run009         | 200           |
| 2009/09/15 | 20:36              | 76     | 38.41   | 165    | 40.12   | 2009_09_15_2036.mdb | 130           |                       | run010         | 200           |
| 2009/09/17 | 17:37              | 76     | 0.45    | 156    | 24.5    | 2009_09_17_1737.mdb | 150           |                       | run011         | 200           |
| 2009/09/19 | 16:39              | 77     | 30.76   | 150    | 0.73    | 2009_09_19_1639.mdb | 100           | Cast for PP           | run012         | 200           |
| 2009/09/19 | 20:10              | 77     | 30.76   | 150    | 0.73    | 2009_09_19_2010.mdb | 150           | Cast for optics       |                |               |
| 2009/09/20 | 19:04              | 78     | 59.8    | 151    | 37.27   | 2009_09_20_1904.mdb | 150           |                       | run013         | 200           |
| 2009/09/23 | 17:53              | 77     | 4.69    | 155    | 59.82   | 2009_09_23_1753.mdb | 150           |                       | run014         | 200           |
| 2009/09/24 | 16:28              | 77     | 5.71    | 162    | 43.13   | 2009_09_24_1628.mdb | 100           | Cast for PP           | run015         | 200           |
| 2009/09/24 | 16:48              | 77     | 5.71    | 162    | 43.13   | File not found      | 150           | Cast for optics       |                |               |
| 2009/09/26 | 17:34              | 74     | 30.43   | 154    | 5.21    | 2009_09_26_1734.mdb | 170           |                       | run016         | 200           |
| 2009/09/28 | 19:29              | 71     | 44.05   | 155    | 7.77    | 2009_09_28_1929.mdb | 150           |                       | run017         | 200           |
| 2009/09/29 | 18:02              | 72     | 19.65   | 154    | 28.62   | 2009_09_29_1802.mdb | 130           |                       | run018         | 200           |
| 2009/09/30 | 17:57              | 72     | 52.26   | 157    | 39.31   | 2009_09_30_1757.mdb | 130           |                       | run019         | 200           |
| 2009/10/05 | 19:43              | 74     | 26.43   | 165    | 43.16   | 2009_10_05_1943.mdb | 120           |                       | Failed         | Failed        |
| 2009/10/06 | 19:58              | 73     | 29.7736 | 167    | 59.3889 | 2009_10_06_1958.mdb | 80            |                       | run028         | 100           |
| 2009/10/10 | 18:47              | 71     | 12.16   | 158    | 59.74   | 2009_10_10_1847.mdb | 85            |                       | run029         | 80            |

B) ac-s and VSF3

In-situ spectral light absorption (*a*) and beam attenuation coefficients (*c*) were measured with two spectral absorption and attenuation meters, *ac*-s (WET Labs Inc.). One of them (S/N ASC035) measured total (particles and CDOM) absorption and attenuation coefficients ( $a_{tot}(\lambda, z)$  and  $c_{tot}(\lambda, z)$ ) and another one (S/N ACS036) measured absorption coefficient of CDOM ( $a_{CDOM}(\lambda, z)$ ) by removing particulate matter using 0.2 µm pre-filter (Pall Gelman Part No. 12122) on sample inlet of flow tubes. Volume scattering function at three scattering angle of three wavelengths to determine backscattering coefficient of light was measured with a volume scattering function meter, VSF3 (WET Labs Inc.). They were deployed up to 200 m deep with a SBE-19 SEACAT Profiler CTD (Sea-Bird Electronics, Inc., S/N 2575). All data was recorded on a data logger DH4 (WET Labs Inc.). Field calibration using Milli-Q water was carried out twice during the cruise.

#### C) Incident photosynthetically available radiation (PAR)

Incident PAR,  $E_q$  (0+), was monitored with a LI-190SB air quantum sensor. Mean value for one minute was recorded to a LI-1400 data logger (LI. COR Inc.) during the cruise.

#### D) Daily net primary productivity of phytoplankton (NPP)

Seawater samples for primary productivity measurement were collected from the sea surface and depths corresponding to 25%, 10%, 5%, 2.5% and 1% of incident PAR using Niskin-X bottles on a CTD/Rosset Multi Sampler (Sea-Bird Eloctronics Inc.).

Net primary productivity of phytoplankton was determined using the stable <sup>13</sup>C isotope method (Hama *et al.*, 1983). For incubation, samples were transferred into 1000 ml or 500 ml clear polycarbonate bottles. After adding NaH<sup>13</sup>CO<sub>3</sub> (ISOTEC Inc.) with approximately 10% of the total carbonate, the samples were regulated their exposed light intensity to corresponding layers with black nylon meshes and incubated under natural light for 24 hours in a water bath. Temperature in the water bath was maintained with running water from the sea surface. Two samples for each depth were incubated and no dark bottle controls were measured. Another 1000 ml or 500 ml of natural seawater samples (not added NaH<sup>13</sup>CO<sub>3</sub> and not incubated) were immediately filtrated onto glass fiber filters (Whatman GF/F, 25 mm diameter) precombusted at 450 °C for four hours to measure natural abundance of <sup>13</sup>C.

After the incubation, the water samples were filtered onto the glass fiber filters and stored in liquid N<sub>2</sub>. The isotope ratio of <sup>12</sup>C and <sup>13</sup>C and POC will be determined by a stable isotope GCMS in a laboratory after the cruise. Daily net primary productivity will be calculated from the ratio and DIC data using the equation of Hama *et al.* (1983).

Sampling depth, and start/finished time of the incubation at each station are shown in Table 4.10-2.

| Station |      |     | bation |    |      |    |                  |                  |                             |
|---------|------|-----|--------|----|------|----|------------------|------------------|-----------------------------|
| No.     | 100% | 25% | 10.0%  | 5% | 2.5% | 1% | Start Time (GMT) | Stop Time (GMT)  | Notice                      |
| sta 004 | 0    | 13  | 23     | 30 | 36   | 42 | 2009/09/11 23:27 | 2009/09/12 23:25 |                             |
| sta 010 | 0    | 15  | 26     | 34 | 42   | 50 | 2009/09/13 23:52 | 2009/09/14 23:47 |                             |
| sta 015 | 0    | 19  | 34     | 43 | 53   | 66 | 2009/09/15 23:55 | 2009/09/16 23:55 |                             |
| sta 025 | 0    | 17  | 33     | 46 | 57   | 71 | 2009/09/17 21:08 | 2009/09/18 21:08 |                             |
| sta 033 | 0    | 20  | 35     | 47 | 58   | 71 | 2009/09/19 21:54 | 2009/09/20 21:54 | ezed a little while incubat |
| sta 035 | 0    | 18  | 32     | 42 | 51   | 64 | 2009/09/20 20:35 | 2009/09/21 20:35 | Northernmost point!         |
| sta 047 | 0    | 21  | 36     | 46 | 55   | 67 | 2009/09/23 21:33 | 2009/09/24 21:33 |                             |
| sta 051 | 0    | 22  | 36     | 46 | 55   | 68 | 2009/09/24 20:50 | 2009/09/25 20:50 |                             |
| sta 058 | 0    | 12  | 21     | 32 | 43   | 59 | 2009/09/26 22:41 | 2009/09/27 22:41 |                             |
| sta 062 | 0    | 6   | 10     | 13 | 16   | 21 | 2009/09/28 22:55 | 2009/09/29 22:55 |                             |
| sta 071 | 0    | 12  | 23     | 31 | 40   | 52 | 2009/09/29 21:25 | 2009/09/30 21:30 |                             |
| sta 075 | 0    | 10  | 16     | 21 | 26   | 35 | 2009/09/30 21:28 | 2009/10/01 21:30 |                             |
| sta 083 | 0    | 11  | 19     | 28 | 37   | 48 | 2009/10/05 22:46 | 2009/10/06 22:46 |                             |
| sta 086 | 0    | 12  | 22     | 30 | 39   | 52 | 2009/10/06 22:12 | 2009/10/07 22:12 |                             |
| sta 091 | 0    | 9   | 16     | 21 | 26   | 32 | 2009/10/10 21:25 | 2009/10/11 21:25 | finale                      |

Table 4.10-2. Sampling depth and incubated time for primary productivity measurement.

E) Light absorption coefficients of particles and colored dissolved organic materials (CDOM)

Seawater samples for absorption coefficients measurement were collected from the sea surface and depths corresponding to 25%, 10%, 5%, 2.5% and 1% of incident PAR using Niskin-X bottles on a CTD/Rosset Multi Sampler (Sea-Bird Eloctronics Inc.).

For measurements of spectral absorption coefficient of particles, particles in 1-4 liter(s) of water sample were concentrated on a glass fiber filter (Whatman GF/F, 25 mm). Optical density (*OD*) of particles on the filter pad was measured with a spectrophotometer, MPS-2400 (Shimadzu) equipped an end-on type detector, and absorption coefficient of particles ( $a_p(\lambda, z)$ ) was determined from the *OD* according to the Quantitative Filter Technique (QFT) (Mitchell, 1990). The filter was then soaked in methanol to extract and remove the pigments (Kishino *et al.*, 1985) and absorption coefficient of detritus ( $a_d(\lambda, z)$ ) was quantified again. Absorption coefficient of phytoplankton,  $a_{ph}(\lambda, z)$ , was calculated as a difference between values before and after the pigments extraction. To optimize the QFT, pathlength amplitude factor ( $\beta$ ) was determined. Approximately 50-100 liters of pumped up water was concentrated to 20 ml using 5 µm nylon mesh. After optical density of the suspended sample (*OD*<sub>s</sub>) was measured, the sample was filtrated on a GF/F filter and its optical density (*OD*<sub>f</sub>) was measured.

For measurements of spectral absorption coefficient of CDOM ( $a_{CDOM}(\lambda, z)$ ), 250 ml of water sample was filtrated through a 0.2 µm Nuclepore filter (Whatman, 47 mm). *OD* of the filtrate water against pure water (Milli-Q) was measured with 10 cm cylindrical quartz cell and spectrophotometer, MPS-2400 (Shimadzu), and calculated  $a_{CDOM}(\lambda, z)$ .

F) Phytoplankton pigments (HPLC)

Seawater samples for phytoplankton pigments were collected from the sea surface and depths corresponding to 25%, 10%, 5%, 2.5% and 1% of incident PAR using Niskin-X bottles on a CTD/Rosset Multi Sampler (Sea-Bird Eloctronics Inc.).

Phytoplankton in 2 liters of water sample were concentrated on a glass fiber filter (Whatman GF/F, 25 mm) and stored in liquid N<sub>2</sub>. Pigments concentration will be determined with a high performance liquid chromatography (HPLC) according to a method of Zapata *et al.* (2000) in a laboratory after the cruise.

#### G) Bulk and size fractionated chlorophyll a concentration

Bulk and size fractionated chlorophyll a concentration was measured fluorometrically. The details were described in Section 4.8

#### (5) Results

The data of PRR-800/810, *ac*-s and VSF3 will be analyzed after the cruise, because they will need many corrections against low temperature and on their dark values. Effects of small bubbles found in *ac*-s data at near sea surface also should be considered. Primary productivity and pigments of phytoplankton will also be analyzed after the cruise. So we show a part of the results on relationship between absorption coefficients of phytoplankton and size fractionated chlorophyll *a*, and CDOM absorption at the sea surface.

#### Absorption coefficient and phytoplankton size

While a peak around 667 nm (red) generally shows absorption by only chlorophyll *a*, another peak around 443 nm (blue) shows sum of absorptions by chlorophyll *a* and accessory pigments (Figure 4.10-2). Contents of accessory pigments were different between phytoplankton groups. Therefore, difference of peak height in blue region relative to red one is expected to show discrimination of phytoplankton groups and size accompanied by the group. As shown in Figure 4.10-3, the absorption ratio,  $a_{ph}(443)/a_{ph}(667)$ , increased with decrease of large size fraction in chlorophyll *a* concentration. Although the studied season of this cruise is 1-2 month later than MR08-04 and T/V Oshoro-Maru cruises and small size fraction (<2 µm) was dominated in most of studied, The relationship in Figure 4.10-3 was almost same as the previous cruises.



Figure 4.10-2. Spectra of light absorption coefficient of phytoplankton normalized at 667 nm.



Figure 4.10-3. Relation between ratio of large size (>5  $\mu$ m fraction) and absorption ratio  $a_{\rm ph}(443)/a_{\rm ph}(667)$ .

CDOM absorption

CDOM absorbs UV to blue light and high CDOM absorption inhibits correct estimation of chlorophyll *a* concentration from ocean color satellite. High level of CDOM due to huge amount of river discharge in the Arctic Ocean has been reported. CDOM absorption in this cruise was also higher level (Figure 4.10-4) and the highest value at 400 nm was found off Barrow where salinity was less than 24 psu (Figure 4.10-5). The contribution of CDOM to total absorption was 50-80% in this station and overestimation of chlorophyll *a* estimation are concerned.



Figure 4.10-4. Spectrums of light absorption coefficient of CDOM.



Figure 4.10-5. Distribution of light absorption of CDOM at 400 nm (left panel) and salinity (right panel).

(6) Date archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

#### 4.11. Phytoplankton

Susumu Konno

(1) Personnel

(Yamagata University): Principal Investigator Ken'ichi Ohkushi (Kobe University)

## (2) Objectives

The main aims of this project are to:

1) study the phytoplankton communities in the surface waters along continuous transects so as to understand the biogeographic distributions of individual species and the effects of oceanographic features like straits, sea-ice, algal blooms, and oceanic frontal systems,

2) study the vertical distribution of phytoplankton communities in order to understand the ecologic preferences and seasonal cycles of individual species,

3) study in detail the taxonomy of various phytoplankton groups and to compile photographic catalogues (identification guides) for publication and laboratory use.

#### (3) Methods

Surface water samples were obtained using the shipboard seawater supply for research use on a regular basis, 0-6 times a day when the ship was steaming (i.e. not on station). About 21 of seawater were collected in plastic bottles with the following information recorded at the same time as sampling: the date and time (GMT), coordinates, and those parameters (such as temperature, salinity, and chlorophyll) being continuously recorded by instruments connected to the seawater supply. In total, 34 samples were collected using this method during Leg 2 of MR09-03 (see Table 4.11-1).

Vertical samples were obtained from shallow and deep hydrocasts at 61 stations, with about 2-8 depths sampled during each cast. About 1-2 l of seawater were collected in plastic bottles after the CTD rig had returned to the ship. A bucket sample was also taken to represent 0 m. In total 486 samples were collected using this method during Leg 2 of MR09-03 (see Table 4.11-2).

Most of the water samples collected using these methods were then filtered through 47 mm (0.45 mm)µm porosity) HA-type Millipore polycarbonate filters using an Eyela A3-S aspirator and 3 filter holder manifold system. The filters were 1) air dried and then sealed in plastic petrislides, or 2) sealed in plastic petrislides and then frozen. Later, the filters will be washed briefly in distilled water and air dried again. A 3 x 3 mm portion of each filter will be cut out and mounted onto an aluminum SEM stub, coated with Pt/Pd in an Eiko IB-3 ion sputter coater, and observed in a Hitachi S-2250N SEM.

# (4) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

| Date     | Time  | Station | La | atitude |   | Lor | ngitude |   | Water | Filter No. | Temp(°C) | Salinity | FUL    | DO     |
|----------|-------|---------|----|---------|---|-----|---------|---|-------|------------|----------|----------|--------|--------|
| 9/7/09   | 23:49 | sw001   | 54 | 54.6521 | N | 166 | 43.1288 | W | 2.0   | sw001      | 7.751    | 32.528   | 14.696 | 11.301 |
| 9/8/09   | 3:40  | sw002   | 55 | 45.8350 | N | 166 | 54.3573 | W | 2.0   | sw002      | 9.231    | 32.083   | 15.779 | 11.109 |
| 9/8/09   | 7:38  | sw003   | 56 | 36.5836 | Ν | 167 | 5.5075  | W | 2.0   | sw003      | 9.345    | 31.632   | 10,541 | 11.011 |
| 9/8/09   | 15:53 | sw004   | 58 | 15.5904 | N | 167 | 30.4811 | W | 2.0   | sw004      | 8.165    | 31.379   | 9.357  | 11.210 |
| 9/8/09   | 19:37 | sw005   | 59 | 1.3888  | N | 167 | 31,9366 | W | 2.0   | sw005      | 9.662    | 31.532   | 9.113  | 10.446 |
| 9/9/09   | 0:28  | sw006   | 59 | 58.6975 | N | 167 | 56.7702 | W | 2.0   | sw006      | 8.486    | 30.955   | 10.358 | 10.716 |
| 9/9/09   | 3:43  | sw007   | 60 | 36.0608 | Ν | 167 | 51.4458 | W | 2.0   | sw007      | 9.650    | 30.920   | 17.544 | 10.648 |
| 9/9/09   | 7:47  | sw008   | 61 | 26.1588 | Ν | 167 | 29.6609 | W | 2.0   | sw008      | 9.734    | 31.011   | 7.328  | 10.447 |
| 9/9/09   | 16:12 | sw009   | 63 | 15.3290 | N | 167 | 54.5863 | W | 2.0   | sw009      | 6.511    | 30.949   | 4.848  | 10.992 |
| 9/9/09   | 20:23 | sw010   | 64 | 11.1171 | Ν | 168 | 10.5203 | W | 2.0   | sw010      | 7,412    | 30.732   | 8.349  | 10.908 |
| 9/9/09   | 23:38 | sw011   | 64 | 53.6774 | N | 168 | 38.7548 | W | 2.0   | sw011      | 7.203    | 30.429   | 10.785 | 10.849 |
| 9/10/09  | 7:36  | sw012   | 66 | 21.2555 | N | 168 | 25,7165 | W | 2.0   | sw012      | 7.619    | 29,199   | 9.240  | 10.767 |
| 9/10/09  | 19:09 | sw013   | 68 | 29.7680 | N | 168 | 11.4440 | W | 2.0   | sw013      | 6.479    | 30,783   | 11.826 | 11.146 |
| 9/10/09  | 20:59 | sw014   | 68 | 50.8365 | N | 168 | 9.5122  | W | 2.0   | sw014      | 8.161    | 28.795   | 10.493 | 10.571 |
| 9/10/09  | 23:33 | sw015   | 69 | 19.6515 | Ν | 168 | 3.9460  | W | 2.0   | sw015      | 6,771    | 30.368   | 8,331  | 10.904 |
| 9/11/09  | 8:00  | sw016   | 70 | 49.8189 | Ν | 168 | 0.0144  | W | 2.0   | sw016      | 5.474    | 31.772   | 6.117  | 11.342 |
| 9/20/09  | 16:01 | sw017   | 78 | 44.4124 | Ν | 151 | 32.2250 | W | 2.0   | sw017      | -1.248   | 26.457   | 3.660  | 12.571 |
| 9/21/09  | 19:39 | sw018   | 78 | 10.0415 | Ν | 152 | 31.9732 | W | 2.0   | sw018      | -1.370   | 26.629   | 3.619  | 12.360 |
| 9/25/09  | 1:54  | sw019   | 76 | 37.0529 | N | 157 | 10.5172 | W | 2.0   | sw019      | -0.483   | 26.324   | 3.573  | 12.211 |
| 9/25/09  | 6:33  | sw020   | 76 | 21.1348 | N | 154 | 32.8907 | W | 2.0   | sw020      | 0.011    | 25.651   | 3.667  | 12.145 |
| 9/26/09  | 3:51  | sw021   | 75 | 18.3719 | N | 152 | 22.8802 | W | 2.0   | sw021      | -0.172   | 24.014   | 3,771  | 12.056 |
| 9/28/09  | 1:47  | sw022   | 73 | 12.7295 | Ν | 159 | 16.0706 | W | 2.0   | sw022      | 1.301    | 27.391   | 4.608  | 11.820 |
| 9/28/09  | 8:57  | sw023   | 72 | 13,7120 | N | 156 | 43.6473 | W | 2.0   | sw023      | 0.383    | 27,241   | 4,338  | 11,912 |
| 10/11/09 | 1:47  | sw024   | 70 | 50.0878 | Ν | 163 | 1.9402  | W | 2.0   | sw024      | 2.330    | 31.386   | 8.525  | 11.255 |
| 10/11/09 | 7:58  | sw025   | 69 | 53,7636 | N | 165 | 50.3258 | W | 2.0   | sw025      | 3.817    | 30,300   | 5,556  | 10.979 |
| 10/11/09 | 23:32 | sw026   | 67 | 19.2839 | Ν | 168 | 17.5816 | W | 2.0   | sw026      | 3.053    | 31,290   | 16.202 | 11.763 |
| 10/12/09 | 4:02  | sw027   | 66 | 32,2594 | N | 168 | 22,9219 | W | 2.0   | sw027      | 3,980    | 31,013   | 12,766 | 10,279 |
| 10/12/09 | 16:38 | sw028   | 64 | 36.5257 | N | 168 | 26,9418 | W | 2.0   | sw028      | 5,198    | 21,450   | 8,607  | 10,439 |
| 10/12/09 | 23:11 | sw029   | 63 | 27.8843 | N | 167 | 42.2111 | W | 2.0   | sw029      | 4,303    | 31,367   | 7,122  | 10.637 |
| 10/13/09 | 3:31  | sw030   | 62 | 39,7647 | N | 167 | 20.1937 | W | 2.0   | sw030      | 4,700    | 30,682   | 6,773  | 10.580 |
| 10/13/09 | 8:06  | sw031   | 61 | 44,3189 | N | 167 | 23,2498 | W | 2.0   | sw031      | 7.854    | 29.677   | 9,779  | 10,290 |
| 10/13/09 | 17:00 | sw032   | 59 | 58,9923 | N | 167 | 57.3606 | W | 2.0   | sw032      | 8,040    | 30,971   | 10,779 | 10,181 |
| 10/13/09 | 20:25 | sw033   | 59 | 19,4570 | N | 167 | 46,7349 | W | 2.0   | sw033      | 8.026    | 30,992   | 8,694  | 10,140 |
| 10/14/09 | 2:13  | sw034   | 58 | 13.4551 | N | 167 | 28.8438 | W | 2.0   | sw034      | 4.976    | 31.380   | 12,787 | 10,755 |
| 10/14/09 | 7:59  | sw035   | 57 | 10,7659 | N | 167 | 14,8559 | W | 20    | sw035      | 5,238    | 31,355   | 19,809 | 11,190 |
| 10/14/09 | 16:30 | sw036   | 55 | 56,6853 | N | 166 | 56,7494 | W | 2.0   | sw036      | 7,751    | 31,951   | 10,478 | 10.376 |
| 10/14/09 | 22:48 | sw037   | 55 | 8.6595  | N | 166 | 45,4881 | W | 2.0   | sw037      | 7,180    | 32,332   | 10,718 | 10,507 |

Table 4.11-1. Surface water samples from the shipboard seawater supply for research use.

| Date         | Station | Latitude | Longitude | Bucket | 10m(35) | 20m(34) | 35m(33) | 50m(32) | 75m(31) | 100m(30) | 150m(28) | 200m(26) | E          | Х          |
|--------------|---------|----------|-----------|--------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|----------|----------|----------|------------|------------|
|              |         |          |           |        |         |         |         |         |         |          |          |          |            |            |
| 2009/09/11   | 2       | 70       | -169.998  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 1       | -       |          |          | 1        |            |            |
| 2009/09/11   | 3       | 71.999   | -169.998  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       |         |         |          |          |          |            |            |
| 2009/09/11   | 4       | 72,992   | -168.025  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       |         |          |          |          |            |            |
| 2009/09/12   | 5       | 74.001   | -169.993  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 2       | 2       | 2        | 1.5      |          |            |            |
| 2009/09/12   | 6       | 74.597   | -172.999  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/12   | 7       | 75       | -173.597  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            | _          |
| 2009/09/12   | 8       | 75.25    | -173.033  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/13   | 9M02    | 75 339   | -172 972  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 15      | 1.5     | 2       | 15       | 2        |          |            |            |
| 2009/09/14   | 12      | 75.034   | -169 842  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        |          |            |            |
| 2009/09/14   | 13      | 75 265   | -167 18   | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2000/00/14   | 14      | 75.47    | -166 349  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2003/03/14   | 15      | 70.47    | -100.040  |        |         |         | 2       |         |         | 2        | 2        |          |            |            |
| 2009/09/15   | 10      | 76.002   | -164.007  | 2      | 2       |         | 2       |         | 2       | 2        |          | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/10   | 10      | 70.002   | -104.007  | 2      | 2       | 4       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | -          | -          |
| 2009/09/10   | 19      | 70.018   | -102.387  | 2      | 2       | 4       | 2       | 4       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/17   | 21      | /5.999   | -160.326  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | 100 (10) 0 | 000 (17) 0 |
| 2009/09/17   | 22      | /6.005   | -160,998  | 2      |         | 2       | 2       | 1.5     | 2       | -        | 2        |          | 100m(16) 2 | 200m(17) 2 |
| 2009/09/17   | 25      | 76.006   | -157.598  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 1.5      | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/18   | 28      | 76.005   | -156.995  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            | -          |
| 2009/09/18   | 30M02   | 76.011   | -152.978  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/19   | 31      | 76.503   | -151.974  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | -          |            |
| 2009/09/19   | 32      | 77.006   | -151.983  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/19   | 33      | 77.512   | -151.998  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 0.85     |            | -          |
| 2009/09/20   | 34      | 78.001   | -151.996  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/20   | 35      | 78.989   | -152.358  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 1.5     | 2       |          | 2        |          | 235m(15) 2 |            |
| 2009/09/21   | 39      | 78.085   | -153,136  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | _          |            |
| 2009/09/22   | 42      | 77.831   | -155.682  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | -          |            |
| 2009/09/22   | 45      | 77.527   | -153.18   | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | _          |            |
| 2009/09/23   | 46M02   | 77.205   | -150.074  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/23   | 47      | 77.081   | -156      | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/24   | 48      | 77.079   | -160,982  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/24   | 49      | 77 082   | -162 976  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/24   | 50      | 77.085   | -165 993  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2000/00/24   | 51M02   | 77.006   | -163 272  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       |          | 2        |          |            |            |
| 2009/09/25   | 56      | 75.497   | -153 976  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2000/00/26   | 57      | 74 000   | -154 049  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       |         | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/20   | 59402   | 74.555   | -155 002  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 15       |          |            |            |
| 2009/09/20   | 50      | 72.005   | -155.002  | 2      | 2       |         | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 1.0      | 0        |            |            |
| 2009/09/27   | 09      | 70.000   | -150.003  | 2      | 2       |         | 2       |         | 2       | 2        |          | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/21   | 621402  | 71,722   | -156 965  | 2      | 2       | 4       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | -          |            |
| 2009/09/20   | 02M02   | 71.733   | -100.000  | 2      | 2       | 4       | 2       | -       |         | -        |          |          |            |            |
| 2009/09/29   | 04      | 71,004   | -155 000  | 2      | 2       | 4       | 2       |         | 0       |          | 0        |          | -          |            |
| 2009/09/29   | 00      | /1.032   | -100.998  | 2      | 2       | 4       | 2       | 4       | 4       | 2        | 2        | -        | -          | -          |
| 2009/09/29   | 6/      | /1.93    | -154.01   | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/29   | 09      | 12.185   | -100.996  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            | -          |
| 2009/09/29   | 71      | 72.33    | -155.525  | 2      | -       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/09/30   | /5M02   | 12.8/4   | -158.348  | 2      | 1.5     | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 1.5      | 1.5      | 1        | -          | -          |
| 2009/09/30   | 17      | 72.702   | -158.069  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | -          | -          |
| 2009/10/01   | 78      | 72.602   | -159.864  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 1.5      | 2        | -        |            | -          |
| 2009/10/01   | 79      | 72.503   | -159.67   | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       |         |          | -        | -        |            |            |
| 2009/10/05   | 80      | 74.664   | -173.964  | 2      | -       | 2       | 2 2     | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | 10m(20) 2  |            |
| 2009/10/05   | 81      | 74.6     | -171.991  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | -        |            |            |
| 2009/10/05   | 82      | 74.566   | -169.998  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | -          |            |
| 2009/10/05   | 83      | 74.438   | -166,276  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 2       | 2       | 1        | 2        | 2        |            |            |
| 2009/10/06   | 84      | 73.998   | -164      | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 2       | 2       | 2        | 2        | 2        | -          |            |
| 2009/10/06   | 85      | 73.747   | -166.007  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2 2     | 2       | 2       | 2        |          |          |            |            |
| 2009/10/06   | 86      | 73.497   | -168.01   | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2       | 2        | -        | -        |            |            |
| 2009/10/07   | 87      | 72.5     | -167.004  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | -       |         | _        |          |          |            |            |
| 2009/10/08   | 88      | 71.5     | -167,959  | 2      | 2       | 2       |         |         |         |          |          |          | 31m(1) 2   |            |
| 2009/10/09   | 89      | 73 504   | -162 001  | 2      | 2       | 2       | 2       | 1       | 2       | 2        | 2        |          |            |            |
| 2009/10/10   | 90      | 71 501   | -162      | 2      | 2       | 2       | -       |         | -       |          |          |          |            |            |
| 2009/10/10   | 01      | 71 201   | -150 001  | 2      | 2       |         | 0       |         | 0       | -        | -        |          |            |            |
| 2000/ 10/ 10 | 91      | 11.201   | 100.001   |        |         | 4       | 4       | 4       | 4       |          |          |          |            |            |

Table 4.11-2. Vertical water samples from CTD hydrocasts.

#### 4.12. Zooplankton

(1) Personnel

| Ken'ichi Ohkushi       | (Kobe University): Principal Investigator |
|------------------------|---|
| Susumu Konno           | (Yamagata University)                     |
| Michiyo Yamamoto-Kawai | (IOS/DFO)                                 |

| On-shore scientists: |           |
|----------------------|-----------|
| Takuya Itaki         | (AIST)    |
| Katsunori Kimoto     | (JAMSTEC) |

# (2) Objectives

In this study, we collected planktic foraminifers, radiolarian and diatom samples used the multi-depth plankton net (NORPAC closing net) from the water column in the Arctic Ocean, and try to make general view of their habitat and ecology. 45 cm ring net (mesh: 63 µm, mouth diameter: 45 cm) was towed between surface and ~1000 m depth at 7 stations.

#### (3) Equipments and sampling strategy

The closing net was used for multiple-depth plankton sampling in this study. The closing net is a kind of vertical-towing plankton sampler and it can close the mouth at the any depth by the messenger actions. Flow meter was also used in this study. Details of sampling stations and data for collection were listed in Table 4.12-1. Fundamental strategy for sampling by closing net is as follows:

- 1) Closing net was lowered from starboard side of R/V Mirai by vinyl-coated wire to avoid the oil contamination. The lowering speed of wire was at 1.0 m /sec.
- 2) After closing net reached at the bottom of target water depth, it was pulled up from bottom to top water depth where we targeted. At this moment, pulling up speed of wire was at 0.5 m /sec.
- 3) Messenger (0.7 kg weight) was through out to close the net mouth at the given water depth.
- 4) After the releaser activated, closing net was pulled up to the deck at 1.0 m wire speed.
- 5) Samples were collected on the deck.

#### (4) Shipboard treatments

Plankton tow experiments were performed at seven stations in Leg 2. For zooplankton assemblages, they were fixed by 99.5% ethanol immediately in the laboratory. After that, they were kept in the refrigerator.

# (5) Analytical items

All plankton samples were shared for following analysis.

1) Faunal analysis of planktic foraminifers, radioralians, pterapod, and diatoms

2) Stable isotope and trace metal analyses of planktic foraminiferal shells

# (6) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC, and will be opened to the public via "R/V Mirai Data Web Page" in JAMSTEC home page.

| Station | Target    | Date   | Latitu | de    | Longitud | le  | Start    | Wire angle | Wire out | Messenger Th | ow         |        | Net closed | End   |
|---------|-----------|--------|--------|-------|----------|-----|----------|------------|----------|--------------|------------|--------|------------|-------|
|         | depth (m) |        | (1/4)  | (') ( | (1/4)    | (') | Time(LT) | (1/4)      | (m)      | (Wire angle) | (Wire out) | (Time) | (Wire out) | Time  |
| ç       | 0 -50     | 12-Sep | 75     | 20    | 171      | 1   | 0:42     | 1          | 50.7     |              |            | 0:46   |            |       |
|         | 50-100    |        |        |       |          |     | 0:53     | 1          | 100.5    | 3            | 60.3       | 0:59   | 51         | 1:01  |
|         | 100-150   |        | 75     | 20    | 171      | 1   | 1:10     | 0          | 150.6    | 0            | 117        | 1:17   | 100.8      | 1:19  |
|         | 150-300   |        |        |       |          |     | 1:26     | 7          | 302.3    | 3            | 177.2      | 1:40   | 154        | 1:44  |
|         | 300-500   |        | 75     | 20    | 171      | 1   | 1:52     | 15         | 518.4    | 4            | 370        | 2:11   | 317.4      | 2:18  |
| 15      | 5 0-100   | 15-Sep | 76     | 38    | 165      | 39  | 14:42    | 2          | 100      |              |            |        |            | 14:49 |
|         | 100-200   |        |        |       |          |     | 14:58    | 5          | 200.5    | 5            | 118.2      | 15:08  | 100        | 15:11 |
|         | 200-300   |        |        |       |          |     | 15:20    | 15         | 309.4    | 7            | 244.6      | 15:32  | 207.9      | 15:38 |
|         | 300-500   |        |        |       |          |     | 15:48    | 9          | 507.7    | 6            | 359.7      | 16:08  | 311.4      | 16:15 |
| 19      | 0-100     | 16-Sep | 76     | 0     | 161      | 39  | 10:24    | 4          | 100.6    |              |            |        |            | 10:31 |
|         | 100-200   |        |        |       |          |     | 10:37    | 5          | 201      | 5            | 117.9      | 10:47  | 101.1      | 10:50 |
|         | 200-300   |        | 76     | 1     | 161      | 39  | 10:59    | 5          | 301.5    | 3            | 234.9      | 11:10  | 201.4      | 11:15 |
|         | 300-500   |        | 76     | 1     | 161      | 38  | 11:24    | 7          | 503.5    | 5            | 352.9      | 11:42  | 302.9      | 11:49 |
|         | 500-1000  |        |        |       |          |     | 11:58    | 12         | 1022.8   | 8            | 584.4      | 12:38  | 501.4      | 12:50 |
| 36      | 5 0-100   | 20-Sep | 78     | 28    | 151      | 43  | 23:22    | 7          | 101.7    |              |            |        |            | 23:28 |
|         | 100-200   |        |        |       |          |     | 23:40    | 6          | 201.1    | 6            | 118.6      | 23:49  | 101        | 23:51 |
|         | 200-400   |        | 78     | 28    | 151      | 44  | 23:59    | 10         | 406.5    | 6            | 234.8      | 0:19   | 200        | 0:24  |
| 51      | 0-100     | 24-Sep | 77     | 5     | 162      | 38  | 5:52     | 9          | 101.2    |              |            |        |            | 6:00  |
|         | 100-200   |        |        |       |          |     | 6:07     | 4          | 200.4    | 0            | 117        | 6:16   | 101.1      | 6:19  |
|         | 200-300   |        | 77     | 5     | 162      | 40  | 6:43     | 13         | 308.1    | 15           | 234        | 6:37   | 203.8      | 6:43  |
|         | 0-100     |        |        |       |          |     | 6:48     | 6          | 100.4    |              |            |        |            | 6:55  |
| 75      | 5 0-100   | 30-Sep | 72     | 52    | 157      | 38  | 3:41     | 5          | 101.7    |              |            |        |            | 3:41  |
|         | 100-200   |        |        |       |          |     | 3:53     | 11         | 204.2    | 1            | 118.2      | 4:03   | 100.4      | 4:06  |
|         | 200-300   |        | 72     | 53    | 157      | 39  | 4:12     | 6          | 302.1    | 5            | 235.2      | 4:22   | 201.6      | 4:27  |
|         | 300-500   |        | 72     | 53    | 157      | 39  | 4:33     | 8          | 505.3    | 12           | 352.8      | 4:51   | 301.1      | 4:59  |
| 80      | 0-50      | 4-Oct  | 74     | 40    | 171      | 60  | 17:11    | 3          | 50.4     |              |            |        |            | 17:15 |
|         | 50-150    |        |        |       |          |     | 17:21    | 8          | 151.3    | 6            | 59.7       | 17:29  | 49.1       | 17:31 |
|         | 150-291   |        | 74     | 40    | 172      | 1   | 17:38    | 13         | 291      | 5            | 176.4      | 17:50  | 141.3      | 17:55 |
|         | 0-50      |        | 74     | 40    | 172      | 1   | 18:05    | 2          | 50.5     |              |            |        |            | 18:10 |

Table 4.12-1. Plankton tow sample list

#### 5. Geological observation

# 5.1. Sediment core sampling

## (1) Personnel

| Kenichi Ohkushi   | (Kobe University): Principal Investigator |
|-------------------|---|
| Susumu Konno      | (Yamagata University)                     |
| Kazuhiro Yoshida  | (MWJ)                                     |
| Yasushi Hashimoto | (MWJ)                                     |
| Sayaka Kawamura   | (MWJ)                                     |
| Satoshi Okumura   | (GODI)                                    |
| Soichiro Sueyoshi | (GODI)                                    |
| Ryo Kimura        | (GODI)                                    |
| Norio Nagahama    | (GODI)                                    |

# (2) Objectives

The main aims of this project are to:

1) study time-series changes in temperature, salinity, water circulation, biological productivity, and sea-ice distribution in the Arctic Ocean during the Quaternary

2) study the relationship between global warming and Arctic Ocean during the last interglacial episode and Holocene.

The geological, paleontological, geochemical analyses achieved by this project include:

a) microfossils, tephra, Ice-rafted debris (IRD), mineral compositions, and size fraction

b) stable isotopes and radio-isotopes, such as Nd isotopes and 14C ages of foraminifera

c) paleomagnetism

d) optically stimulated luminescence dating

e) paleo-proxies such as marine phytoplankton biomarkers and TEX86

 f) total organic carbon and nitrogen content, biomarkers compositions, and compound-specific stable isotopic and radiocarbon analysis of sedimentary organic materials

g) molecular-level terrestrial organic matter including plant debris and black carbon

h) trace elements such as Cd, Co, Cu, Fe, Ni, Zn, V, Zr, Hf, Nb, Ta, Mo, W, U, and Mn

i) amino acid racemization dating of foraminifera

(3) Parameters *Site survey*  Site survey was conduced using SEABEAM 2100 system with a 4 kHz sub-bottom profiler (SBP) equipped on R/V Mirai. Seabeam maps for stations 14, 15, 83 were constructed for determination of coring points. Seabeam maps and sub-bottom profiles at coring sites are shown in Figures 5.1-1~6.



Figure 5.1-1. Bathymetrical map of MR09-03 PC01 and PC02 (PL01 and PL02).



Figure 5.1-2. Bathymetric map of piston core site (PC01 and PC02).





Figure 5.1-4. Bathymetric map of piston core site (MR09-03 PC03 and PL03).









### Piston corer system (PC)

Piston corer system consists of 1.25t-weight, 5m-long duralumin barrel with polycarbonate liner tube and a pilot core sampler. The inner diameter (I.D.) of polycarbonate liner tube is 74mm. The total weight of the system is approximately 1.5t. The length of the core barrel was 10m and 15m that was decided by site survey data. We used black type polycarbonate liner tube for measurement of photoluminescence (PC02, 05). We used a small multiple corer ("Ashura") for a pilot core sampler.

In this cruise, we used three types of piston, Normal type, Short type, Outer type. Normal type and short type piston is composing of stainless steel body and two O-rings (size: P63). Short type piston is shorter than Normal type one, few centimeters. Normal type was used three times (PC01, 02 and 03), Short type was used one time (PC05). Outer type piston was put four O-rings (size: P67), it is used one time (PC04).

#### (4) Instruments and methods

#### Winch operation

When we started lowering PC, a speed of wire out was set to be 0.2 m/s., and then gradually increased to the maximum of 1.0 m/s. The corers were stopped at a depth about 100 m above the seafloor for 2-3 minutes to reduce some pendulum motion of the system. After the corers were stabilized, the wire was stored out at a speed of 0.3 m/s., and we carefully watched a tension meter. When the corers touched the bottom, wire tension abruptly decreases by the loss of the corer weight. Immediately after confirmation that the corers hit the bottom, wire out was stopped and winding of the wire was started at a speed of 0.3 m/s., until the tension gauge indicates that the corers were lifted off the bottom. After leaving the bottom, winch wire was wound in at the maximum speed.

# MSCL measurements

A GEOTEK multi-sensor core logger (MSCL) has three sensors, which is gamma-ray attenuation (GRA), P-wave velocity (PWV), and magnetic susceptibility (MS). There were measured on whole-core section before splitting using the onboard MSCL. These data measurement was carried on every 1 or 2cm.

GRA was measured a gamma-ray source and detector. These mounted across the core on a sensor stand that aligns them with the center of the core. A narrow beam of gamma-ray is emitted by Caesium-137 (<sup>137</sup>Cs) with energies principally at 0.662MeV. Also, the photon of gamma-ray is collimated through 5mm diameter in rotating shutter at the front of the housing of <sup>137</sup>Ce. The photon passes through the core and is detected on the other side. The detector comprises a scintillator (a 2" diameter and 2" thick NaI crystal).

GRA calibration assumes a two-phase system model for sediments, where the two phases are

the minerals and the interstitial water. Aluminum has an attenuation coefficient similar to common minerals and is used as the mineral phase standard. Pure water is used as the interstitial-water phase standard. The actual standard consists of a telescoping aluminum rob (five elements of varying thickness) mounted in a piece of core liner and filled with distilled water. GRA was measured with 10 seconds counting.

MS was measured using Bartington loop sensor that has an internal diameter of 100mm installed in MSCL. An oscillator circuit in the sensor produces a low intensity (approx. 80 A/m RMS) non-saturating, alternating magnetic field (0.565kHz). MS was measured with 1 second.

PWV was measured two oil filled Acoustic Rolling Contact (ARC) transducers, which are mounted on the center sensor stand with gamma system. These transducers measure the velocity of P-Wave through the core and the P-Wave pulse frequency.

#### CCR measurements

After splitting each section of piston and pilot cores into working and archive halves, Archive halves was measured the Core Color Reflectance (CCR), that was the value calculated the spectral reflectance from 400 to 700nm in wavelengths by using the Konica Minolta CM-700d. This device is a compact and hand-held instrument, and can measure spectral reflectance of sediment surface with a scope of 8mm diameter. To ensure accuracy, the CM-700d was used with a double-beam feedback system, monitoring the illumination on the specimen at the time of measurement and automatically compensating for any changes in the intensity or spectral distribution of the light. The CM-700d has a switch that allows the specular component to be include (SCI) or excluded (SCE). We chose setting the switch to SCE. The SCE setting is the recommended mode of operation for sediments in which the light reflected at a certain angle (angle of specular reflection) is trapped and absorbed at the light trap position on the integration sphere.

Calibrations are zero calibration and white calibration before the measurement of core samples. Zero calibration is carried out into the air. White calibration is carried out using the white calibration piece (CM-700d standard accessories) without crystal clear polyethylene wrap. The color of the split sediment (Archive half core) was measured on every 2cm through crystal clear polyethylene wrap.

There are different systems to quantify the color reference for soil and sediment measurements, the most common is the L\*a\*b\* system, also referred to as the CIE (Commision International d'Eclairage) LAB system. It can be visualized as a cylindrical coordinate system in which the axis of the cylinder is the lightness variable L\*, ranging from 0% to 100%, and the radii are the chromaticity variables a\* and b\*. Variable a\* is the green (negative) to red (positive) axis, and variable b\* is the blue (negative) to yellow (positive) axis. Spectral data can be used to estimate the abundance of certain components of sediments.

# Core Photographs

After measuring CCR of the Archive halves, sectional photographs of archive were taken using a single-lens reflex digital camera (Body: Nikon D1x / Lens: Nikon AF-S Nikkor 18-105mm). When using the digital camera, shutter speed was  $1/10 \sim 1/20$  sec, F-number was  $5.0 \sim 8.0$ , sensitivity was ISO 125. File format of raw data is Exif-JPEG. Details for settings were included on property of each file. After choosing different exposure photographs, white correction was carried out using by the editing software (Adobe Photoshop Elements 2.0).

#### Soft X-ray photographs

Soft X-ray photographs were taken to observe sedimentary structures of cores. Sediment samples were put into the original plastic cases (200x30x7mm) from cores. Each case has a TEPURA seal showing cruise code, core number, section number, case number, and section depth (cm). Each case was rimmed by PARAFILM to seal the sediment.

Soft X-ray photographs were taken to using the device SOFTEX PRO-TEST 150 on board. The condition of X-ray was decided from results of test photographs by each core section. The condition was ranged 50kVp, 2mA, and 200 seconds. All photographs were developed into the negative films by the device FIP-1400 on board.

The negative films were scanned by Epson Offirio ES-10000G to digital image files. The file quality was 300dpi. And the file format was TIFF. Afterward the images were carried out histogram coordination.

(5) Results

# Piston Coring

Results of the PC are summarized in table 5-1-1.

Table 5-1-1. Coring summary

|      | υ                         | 5            |                        |             |            |                       |
|------|---------------------------|--------------|------------------------|-------------|------------|-----------------------|
| Core | Date                      | Latitude (°) | Longitude (°)          | Depth       | Core       | remarks               |
| ID   | (UTC)                     |              |                        | (m)         | length     |                       |
|      |                           |              |                        |             | (cm)       |                       |
| PC01 | 2009/9/14                 | 75-28.0692N  | 165-40.4005W           | 558         | 587.4      | Pipe 10m.             |
| PC02 | 2009/9/15                 | 75-28.0780N  | 165-40.3790W           | 558         | 553.3      | Pipe 10m.             |
|      |                           |              |                        |             |            | Black type inner tube |
| PC03 | 2009/9/15                 | 76-38.3060N  | 165-41.0572W           | 1,174       | 931.7      | Pipe 15m.             |
| DOOL | <b>2</b> 000/40/ <b>5</b> |              | 1 65 1 1 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 | <b>25</b> 0 |            | <b>N</b> : 4 <b>F</b> |
| PC04 | 2009/10/5                 | 74-26.2740N  | 165-44.3328W           | 370         | 927.8      | Pipe 15m.             |
|      |                           |              |                        |             | *Excluding | Outer type PC         |
|      |                           |              |                        |             | flow-in    | 51                    |
| PC05 | 2009/10/5                 | 74-26.2777N  | 165-44.1244W           | 368         | 791.6      | Pipe 10m.             |
|      |                           |              |                        |             |            | Black type inner tube |

# MSCL and CCR

All results are processed to eliminate data gaps between sections and then plotted in Figures 5.1-7~10.



Figure 5.1-7. MSCL and Color reflectance results of A-half piston core cores and pilot cores. MS: magnetic susceptibility, PWVel: P-wave velocity.



Figure 5.1-8. MSCL and Color reflectance results of A-half piston core cores and pilot cores. MS: magnetic susceptibility, PWVel: P-wave velocity.

# MR09-03 PC05



Figure 5.1-9. MSCL and Color reflectance results of A-half piston core cores. MS: magnetic susceptibility, PWVel: P-wave velocity.



Figure 5.1-10. MSCL and Color reflectance results of A-half pilot cores. MS: magnetic susceptibility, PWVel: P-wave velocity.

# Core Photographs

Photographs of each core are shown in Figures 5.1-11~15.



Figure 5.1-11. Photographs of A-half core PC01 and PL01. (F6.3, 1/20 sec)



Figure 5.1-12. Photographs of A-half core PL02. (F6.0, 1/15 sec)



Figure 5.1-13. Photographs of A-half core PC03 and PL03. (F7.1~7.6, 1/15~1/13 sec)





Figure 5.1-13. (Continued).



Figure 5.1-14. Photographs of A-half core PC04 and PL04. (F6.7~7.6, 1/20~1/13 sec)



Figure 5.1-14. (Continued).



Figure 5.1-15. Photographs of A-half core PL05. (F6.3, 1/20 sec)

# Soft X-ray photographs

In this cruise, the total 138 sediment sample cases were collected from cores, and the total 33 negative films were taken soft X-ray photograph and developed. These results will be stored at Kobe University. Soft X-ray photographs of each core are shown in Figures 5.1-16~17.



Figure 5.1-16. Soft X-ray photographs of W-half core PC01 (Sec.1~6).


Figure 5.1-16. (Continued).



Figure 5.1-16. (Continued).



Figure 5.1-17. Soft X-ray photographs of W-half core PC04 (Sec.1~10).



Figure 5.1-17. (Continued).



Figure 5.1-17. (Continued).



Figure 5.1-17. (Continued).



Figure 5.1-17. (Continued).



Figure 5.1-17. (Continued).

# (6) Observation log

Observation logs are shown in table 5.1-2-1~5.1-2-5.

| Cruise Nam   | e:       | MR09-03           | _Leg2         | Operator:          | Yoshida (MV | VJ)   |                         |
|--------------|----------|-------------------|---------------|--------------------|-------------|-------|-------------------------|
| Date: (UTC)  | )<br>er: | 2009/9/14<br>PC01 |               | Pilot Number:      | PI 01       |       |                         |
| Area.        |          | Arctic oce        | an            | i not i vuindei.   | 1 201       |       |                         |
| Sampling Sit | e:       | sta.014           |               |                    |             |       |                         |
| 54           |          | 514101            |               |                    |             |       |                         |
| Corer type:  |          | Inner type        | piston corer  | Pilot type:        | Ashura      |       |                         |
| Pipe length: |          | 10m               |               | Pilot weight:      | 100kg       |       |                         |
| Main wire le | ngth:    | 18.8m             |               | Pilot wire length: | 18.9m       |       |                         |
| Free fall:   |          | 5.075m            |               |                    |             |       |                         |
| Weather:     |          | Cloudy            |               |                    |             |       |                         |
| Wind directi | on:      | 205deg.           |               | Wind speed:        | 8.7m/s      |       |                         |
| Current dire | ction:   | 9.8deg.           |               | Current speed:     | 0.1knot     |       |                         |
|              |          | e                 |               | Ĩ                  |             |       |                         |
| <b>T</b> ' * |          | Wire              | T 1           | T 1                | т :         | Wire  | Wire                    |
| Time*        | Depth    | length            | Latitude      | Longitude          | Tension     | speed | in/out                  |
| (UTC)        | (m)      | (m)               |               |                    | (ton)       | (m/s) | $(\uparrow/\downarrow)$ |
| 20:55        | -        | -                 |               |                    | -           | -     | -                       |
| 21:31        | -        | -                 |               |                    | -           | -     | -                       |
| 21:33        | 559      | 0                 | 75°28.0422' N | 165°40.4161' W     | 1.0         | 0.0   | -                       |
| 21:40        | 560      | 43                |               |                    | 1.2         | ~1.0  | $\downarrow$            |
| 21:45        | 559      | 200               |               |                    | 1.3         | ~1.0  | $\downarrow$            |
| 21:51        | 557      | 450               |               |                    | 1.5         | 0.0   | -                       |
| 21:58        | 559      | 450               |               |                    | 1.5         | ~0.3  | $\downarrow$            |
| 22:02:38     | 558      | 537               | 75°28.0692' N | 165°40.4005' W     | Min. 0.1    | 0.3   | $\downarrow$            |
|              |          |                   | 75°28.0351' N | 165°40.4886' W     |             |       |                         |
| 22:03:49     | 559      | 520               | 75°28.0690' N | 165°40.3983' W     | Max. 3.1    | 0.3   | 1                       |
|              |          |                   | 75°28.0344' N | 165°40.4881' W     |             |       |                         |
| 22:10        | 557      | 200               |               |                    | 1.3         | ~1.0  | $\uparrow$              |
| 22:13        | 559      | 100               |               |                    | 1.3         | 1.0   | $\uparrow$              |
| 22:16        | 558      | 42                |               |                    | 1.2         | ~0.6  | $\uparrow$              |
| 22:18        | 558      | 0                 | 75°27.9758' N | 165°40.5604' W     | 1.1         | 0.6   | -                       |
| 22:22        | -        | -                 |               |                    | -           | -     | -                       |
| 22:48        | -        | -                 |               |                    | -           | -     | -                       |

# Table 5.1-2-1. Observation log of PC01.

\*LST: UTC -8h

 $\ast\ast$ Latitude and Longitude was used the transponder's position.

| Table 5.1-2-2. | Observation | log | of P | C02. |
|----------------|-------------|-----|------|------|
|----------------|-------------|-----|------|------|

| Cruise Name:     |       | MR09-03_1         | Leg2                           | Operator:                        | Yoshida (MW | J)    |              |  |
|------------------|-------|-------------------|--------------------------------|----------------------------------|-------------|-------|--------------|--|
| Date: (UIC)      |       | 2009/9/15<br>DC02 |                                | Dilat Namah am                   | DI 02       |       |              |  |
| Core Number: PCC |       | PC02              |                                | r liot in ultidet.               | PL02        |       |              |  |
| Area:            |       | Arctic ocean      | n                              |                                  |             |       |              |  |
| Sampling Site:   |       | sta.014           |                                |                                  |             |       |              |  |
| Corer type:      |       | Inner type p      | iston corer                    | Pilot type:                      | Ashura      |       |              |  |
| Pipe length:     |       | 10m***            |                                | Pilot weight:                    | 100kg       |       |              |  |
| Main wire leng   | gth:  | 18.8m             |                                | Pilot wire length:               | 18.9m       |       |              |  |
| Free fall:       |       | 5.075m            |                                |                                  |             |       |              |  |
| Weather:         |       | Cloudy            |                                |                                  |             |       |              |  |
| Wind direction   | 1:    | 177deg.           |                                | Wind speed:                      | 7.9m/s      |       |              |  |
| Current directi  | on:   | 224.2deg.         |                                | Current speed:                   | 0.2knot     |       |              |  |
|                  |       |                   |                                |                                  |             |       |              |  |
| Time*            | Depth | Wire              | Latitude                       | Longitude                        | Tension     | Wire  | Wire         |  |
|                  |       | length            |                                | U                                |             | speed | m/out        |  |
|                  | (m)   | (m)               |                                |                                  | (ton)       | (m/s) | (↑/↓)        |  |
| 0:32             | -     | -                 |                                |                                  | -           | -     | -            |  |
| 0:53             | -     | -                 |                                | 1 (50 40 4000) 31                | -           | -     | -            |  |
| 0:55             | 558   | 0                 | 75°28.0735' N                  | 165°40.4328' W                   | 1.2         | 0.0   | -            |  |
| 1:00             | 556   | 43                |                                |                                  | 1.2         | ~1.0  | Ļ            |  |
| 1:08             | 558   | 204               |                                |                                  | 1.3         | ~1.0  | $\downarrow$ |  |
| 1:14             | 559   | 450               |                                |                                  | 1.6         | 0.0   | -            |  |
| 1:17             | 560   | 450               |                                |                                  | 1.6         | ~0.3  | $\downarrow$ |  |
| 1:22:33          | 558   | 536               | 75°28.0780' N<br>75°28.0405' N | 165°40.3790' W<br>165°40.4467' W | Min. 0.1    | 0.3   | $\downarrow$ |  |
| 1:24:03          | 557   | 521               | 75°28.0776' N                  | 165°40.3820' W                   | Max. 3.0    | 0.3   | ↑            |  |
|                  |       |                   | 75°28.0363' N                  | 165°40.4544' W                   |             |       | I            |  |
| 1:31             | 557   | 200               |                                |                                  | 1.4         | ~1.0  | <b>↑</b>     |  |
| 1:34             | 558   | 100               |                                |                                  | 1.3         | 1.0   | ,<br>↓       |  |
| 1:37             | 557   | 43                |                                |                                  | 1.2         | ~0.5  | ,<br>↓       |  |
| 1:39             | 557   | 0                 | 75°27.9764' N                  | 165°40.5878' W                   | 1.2         | 0.5   | -            |  |
| 1:43             | -     | -                 |                                |                                  | -           | -     | -            |  |
| 2:04             | -     | -                 |                                |                                  | -           | -     | -            |  |

\*LST: UTC -8h

\*\*Latitude and Longitude was used the transponder's position.

\*\*\*Inner tube is used Black polycarbonate pipe for photoluminescence analysis.

| Table 3.1-2-3. Observation log of FC0 | Table 5.1-2-3. | Observation 1 | log of PC03. |
|---------------------------------------|----------------|---------------|--------------|
|---------------------------------------|----------------|---------------|--------------|

| Cruise Name    | :      | MR09-03_     | Leg2          | Operator:          | Hashimoto (N | AWJ)  |                         |
|----------------|--------|--------------|---------------|--------------------|--------------|-------|-------------------------|
| Date: (UTC)    |        | 2009/9/15    |               | D1 ( ) 1           | DI 02        |       |                         |
| Core Numbe     | er:    | PC03         |               | Pilot Number:      | PL03         |       |                         |
| Area:          |        | Arctic ocea  | n             |                    |              |       |                         |
| Sampling Site  | 2:     | sta.015      |               |                    |              |       |                         |
| Corer type:    |        | Inner type p | iston corer   | Pilot type:        | Ashura       |       |                         |
| Pipe length:   |        | 15m          |               | Pilot weight:      | 100kg        |       |                         |
| Main wire ler  | ngth:  | 23.8m        |               | Pilot wire length: | 23.6m        |       |                         |
| Free fall:     |        | 4.775m       |               |                    |              |       |                         |
| Weather:       |        | snow         |               |                    |              |       |                         |
| Wind direction | on:    | 162deg.      |               | Wind speed:        | 7.7m/s       |       |                         |
| Current direc  | ction: | 254.4deg.    |               | Current speed:     | 0.4knot      |       |                         |
|                |        | Wire         |               |                    |              | Wire  | Wire                    |
| Time*          | Depth  | length       | Latitude      | Longitude          | Tension      | speed | in/out                  |
| (UTC)          | (m)    | (m)          |               |                    | (ton)        | (m/s) | $(\uparrow/\downarrow)$ |
| 17:34          | -      | -            |               |                    | -            | -     | -                       |
| 18:10          | -      | -            |               |                    | -            | -     | -                       |
| 18:12          | 1175   | 0            | 76°38.3088' N | 165°41.0060' W     | 1.2          | 0.0   | -                       |
| 18:17          | 1174   | 43           |               |                    | 1.2          | ~1.0  | $\downarrow$            |
| 18:23          | 1174   | 200          |               |                    | 1.3          | ~1.0  | $\downarrow$            |
| 18:30          | 1174   | 500          |               |                    | 1.5          | 1.0   | $\downarrow$            |
| 18:38          | 1175   | 1000         |               |                    | 2.0          | 0.7   | $\downarrow$            |
| 18:41          | 1172   | 1070         |               |                    | 2.0          | 0.0   | -                       |
| 18:44          | 1174   | 1070         |               |                    | 2.2          | ~0.3  | $\downarrow$            |
| 18:49:07       | 1174   | 1140         | 76°38.3060' N | 165°41.0572' W     | Min. 0.3     | 0.3   | $\downarrow$            |
|                |        |              | 76°38.2614' N | 165°40.9958' W     |              |       |                         |
| 18:50:44       | 1175   | 1080         | 76°38.3048' N | 165°41.0489' W     | Max. 3.3     | 0.3   | ↑                       |
|                |        |              | 76°38.2609' N | 165°40.9807' W     |              |       |                         |
| 18:52          | 1173   | 1000         |               |                    | 2.2          | 1.0   | $\uparrow$              |
| 19:01          | 1171   | 500          |               |                    | 1.7          | 1.0   | $\uparrow$              |
| 19:08          | 1174   | 200          |               |                    | 1.5          | ~1.0  | $\uparrow$              |
| 19:12          | 1174   | 100          |               |                    | 1.4          | 1.0   | $\uparrow$              |
| 19:15          | 1172   | 42           |               |                    | 1.4          | ~0.4  | $\uparrow$              |
| 19:17          | 1173   | 0            | 76°38.2181' N | 165°41.2624' W     | 1.3          | 0.4   | $\uparrow$              |
| 19:21          | -      | -            |               |                    | -            | -     | -                       |
| 19:47          | -      | -            |               |                    | -            | -     | -                       |

\*LST: UTC -8h

 $\ast\ast$ Latitude and Longitude was used the transponder's position.

| Table 5.1-2-4. Observation log |
|--------------------------------|
|--------------------------------|

| Cruise Name       | :     | MR09-03_    | Leg2          | Operator:          | Hashimoto (N | /IWJ) |                         |
|-------------------|-------|-------------|---------------|--------------------|--------------|-------|-------------------------|
| Core Number: PC04 |       |             | Pilot Number: | PI 04              |              |       |                         |
| Area.             | 1.    | Arctic ocea | n             | Thot I vulleof.    | I LOT        |       |                         |
| Sampling Site     | :     | sta.083     |               |                    |              |       |                         |
|                   |       |             |               |                    |              |       |                         |
| Corer type:       |       | Outer type  | piston corer  | Pilot type:        | Ashura       |       |                         |
| Pipe length:      |       | 15m         |               | Pilot weight:      | 100kg        |       |                         |
| Main wire ler     | ngth: | 23.8m       |               | Pilot wire length: | 24.6m        |       |                         |
| Free fall:        |       | 5.775m      |               |                    |              |       |                         |
| Weather:          |       | Cloudy      |               |                    |              |       |                         |
| Wind direction    | on:   | 231deg.     |               | Wind speed:        | 0.9m/s       |       |                         |
| Current direc     | tion: | 106.9deg.   |               | Current speed:     | 0.4knot      |       |                         |
|                   |       |             |               |                    |              |       |                         |
| Time*             | Denth | Wire        | Latitude      | Longitude          | Tension      | Wire  | Wire                    |
| TIIK              | Depui | length      | Laurade       | Longitude          | rension      | speed | in/out                  |
| (UTC)             | (m)   | (m)         |               |                    | (ton)        | (m/s) | $(\uparrow/\downarrow)$ |
| 17:58             | -     | -           |               |                    | -            | -     | -                       |
| 18:31             | -     | -           |               |                    | -            | -     | -                       |
| 18:33             | 371   | 0           | 74°26.2599' N | 165°44.1718' W     | 1.1          | 0.0   | -                       |
| 18:38             | 368   | 43          |               |                    | 1.1          | ~1.0  | $\downarrow$            |
| 18:44             | 369   | 260         |               |                    | 1.4          | 0.0   | -                       |
| 18:47             | 368   | 260         |               |                    | 1.3          | ~0.3  | $\downarrow$            |
| 18:51:13          | 370   | 334         | 74°26.2740' N | 165°44.3328' W     | Min. 0.02    | 0.3   | $\downarrow$            |
|                   |       |             | 74°26.2640' N | 165°44.1985' W     |              |       |                         |
| 18:52:36          | 368   | 310         | 74°26.2748' N | 165°44.3353' W     | Max. 2.8     | 0.3   | <b>↑</b>                |
|                   |       |             | 74°26.2635' N | 165°44.1993' W     |              |       |                         |
| 18:57             | 369   | 100         |               |                    | 1.3          | ~1.0  | $\uparrow$              |
| 19:00             | 368   | 43          |               |                    | 1.3          | ~0.5  | $\uparrow$              |
| 19:02             | 368   | 0           | 74°26.2446' N | 165°43.9635' W     | 1.3          | 0.3   | -                       |
| 19:07             | -     | -           |               |                    | -            | -     | -                       |
| 19:28             | -     | -           |               |                    | -            | -     |                         |

\*LST: UTC -8h

\*\*Latitude and Longitude was used the transponder's position.

| Table 5.1-2-5. | Observation | log of PC05 |
|----------------|-------------|-------------|
|----------------|-------------|-------------|

•

| Cruise Name<br>Date: (UTC) | :     | MR09-03_3<br>2009/10/5 | Leg2          | Operator:          | Kawamura (N | AWJ)          |                         |
|----------------------------|-------|------------------------|---------------|--------------------|-------------|---------------|-------------------------|
| Core Numbe                 | r:    | PC05                   |               | Pilot Number:      | PL05        |               |                         |
| Area:                      |       | Arctic ocean           | n             |                    |             |               |                         |
| Sampling Site              | :     | sta.083                |               |                    |             |               |                         |
| Corer type:                |       | Inner type p           | iston corer   | Pilot type:        | Ashura      |               |                         |
| Pipe length:               |       | 10m                    |               | Pilot weight:      | 100kg       |               |                         |
| Main wire len              | ngth: | 18.3m                  |               | Pilot wire length: | 18.9m       |               |                         |
| Free fall:                 |       | 5.075m                 |               |                    |             |               |                         |
| Weather:                   |       | Cloudy                 |               |                    |             |               |                         |
| Wind direction             | on:   | 266deg.                |               | Wind speed:        | 3.6m/s      |               |                         |
| Current direc              | tion: | 141.3deg.              |               | Current speed:     | 0.4knot     |               |                         |
| Time*                      | Depth | Wire<br>length         | Latitude      | Longitude          | Tension     | Wire<br>speed | Wire<br>in/out          |
| (UTC)                      | (m)   | (m)                    |               |                    | (ton)       | (m/s)         | $(\uparrow/\downarrow)$ |
| 22:40                      | -     | -                      |               |                    | -           | -             | -                       |
| 23:00                      | -     | -                      |               |                    | -           | -             | -                       |
| 23:03                      | 369   | 0                      | 74°26.2581' N | 165°43.8757' W     | 1.1         | 0.0           | -                       |
| 23:08                      | 370   | 43                     |               |                    | 1.1         | ~1.0          | $\downarrow$            |
| 23:15                      | 368   | 260                    |               |                    | 1.3         | 0.0           | -                       |
| 23:18                      | 370   | 260                    |               |                    | 1.2         | ~0.3          | $\downarrow$            |
| 23:23:35                   | 368   | 340                    | 74°26.2777' N | 165°44.1244' W     | Min. 0.03   | 0.3           | $\downarrow$            |
|                            |       |                        | 74°26.2656' N | 165°43.9912' W     |             |               |                         |
| 23:24:27                   | 367   | 329                    | 74°26.2773' N | 165°44.1217' W     | Max. 2.4    | 0.3           | 1                       |
|                            |       |                        | 74°26.2677' N | 165°43.9949' W     |             |               |                         |
| 23:30                      | 369   | 100                    |               |                    | 1.2         | ~0.3          | $\uparrow$              |
| 23:34                      | 370   | 43                     |               |                    | 1.2         | ~0.5          | $\uparrow$              |
| 23:36                      | 370   | 0                      | 74°26.3099' N | 165°43.5825' W     | 1.1         | 0.5           | -                       |
| 23:40                      | -     | -                      |               |                    | -           | -             | -                       |
| 0:00                       | -     | -                      |               |                    | -           | -             | -                       |

\*LST: UTC -8h

\*\*Latitude and Longitude was used the transponder's position.

#### 5.2. Sea bottom topography measurement

### (1) Personnel

| Takeshi Matsumoto  | (University of the Ryukyus): Principal Investigator (Not on-board) |
|--------------------|--|
| Masao Nakanishi    | (Chiba University): Principal Investigator (Not on-board)          |
| Shinya Okumura     | (GODI)   |
| Souichiro Sueyoshi | (GODI)   |
| Satoshi Okumura    | (GODI)   |
| Norio Nagahama     | (GODI)   |
| Ryo Kimura         | (GODI)   |
| Ryo Ohyama         | (MIRAI Crew)   |

## (2) Introduction

R/V MIRAI equipped a Multi Beam Echo Sounding system (MBES), SEABEAM 2112.004 (SeaBeam Instruments Inc.).

The main objective of MBES survey is collecting continuous bathymetry data along ship's track to make a contribution to geological and geophysical investigations and global datasets. We had carried out bathymetric survey throughout the MR09-03 cruise.

### (3) Data acquisition

MBES was used for bathymetry mapping during this cruise. To get accurate sound velocity of water column for ray-path correction of acoustic multibeam, we used Surface Sound Velocimeter (SSV) data for the surface (6.2m) sound velocity, and below that the sound velocity profile calculated from temperature and salinity data obtain CTD or XCTD based on the equation in Del Grosso (1974).

#### System configuration and performance of SEABEAM 2112.004

| Frequency:             | 12 kHz                |
|------------------------|-----------------------|
| Transmit beam width:   | 2 degree              |
| Transmit power:        | 20 kW                 |
| Transmit pulse length: | 3 to 20 msec.         |
| Depth range:           | 100 to 11,000 m       |
| Beam spacing:          | 1 degree athwart ship |
| Swath width:           | 150 degree (max)      |
|                        | 120 degree to 4,500 m |
|                        | 100 degree to 6,000 m |
|                        | 90 degree to 11,000 m |

| Depth accuracy: | Within $< 0.5\%$ of depth or $+/-1m$ ,                          |
|-----------------|---|
|                 | whichever is greater, over the entire swath.                    |
|                 | (Nadir beam has greater accuracy; typically within $< 0.2\%$ of |
|                 | depth or +/-1m, whichever is greater)                           |

## (4) Data archives

Bathymetry data obtained during this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC.

## (5) Remarks

Following periods, the navigation data was not updated due to stopping output process of the Radio Navigation System.

28 Aug. 2009, 13:10:47 to 14:11:06UTC

05 Oct. 2009, 04:20:46 to 04:25:36UTC

### 5.3. Sea surface gravity measurement

#### (1) Personnel

| Takeshi Matsumoto  | (University of the Ryukyus): Principal Investigator (Not on-board) |
|--------------------|--|
| Masao Nakanishi    | (Chiba University): Principal Investigator (Not on-board)          |
| Shinya Okumura     | (GODI)   |
| Souichiro Sueyoshi | (GODI)   |
| Satoshi Okumura    | (GODI)   |
| Norio Nagahama     | (GODI)   |
| Ryo Kimura         | (GODI)   |
| Ryo Ohyama         | (MIRAI Crew)   |

## (2) Introduction

The distribution of local gravity is an important parameter in geophysics and geodesy. We collected gravity data at the sea surface throughout the MR09-03 cruise from Sekinehama on 29 August 2009 to Sekinehama on 25 October 2009.

#### (3) Parameters

Relative Gravity [CU: Counter Unit] [mGal] = (coefl: 0.9946) \* [CU]

### (4) Data acquisition

We measured relative gravity using LaCoste and Romberg air-sea gravity meter S-116 (Micro-g LaCoste, LLC) during this cruise. To convert the relative gravity to absolute one, we measured gravity using portable gravity meter (Scintrex gravity meter CG-3M), at Sekinehama Port as reference point.

## (5) Preliminary results

Absolute gravity table is shown in Tabel 5.3-1

|      |        |       |            |                | <i>8</i> | ,     |                       |                   |   |
|------|--------|-------|------------|----------------|----------|-------|-----------------------|-------------------|---|
|      | Date   | UTC   | Port       | Absolute       | Sea      | Draft | Gravity at            | L&R* <sup>2</sup> |   |
|      |        |       |            | Gravity [mGal] | Level    | [cm]  | Sensor * <sup>1</sup> | Gravity           |   |
|      |        |       |            |                | [cm]     |       | [mGal]                | [mGal]            |   |
| No.1 | Aug/24 | 02:53 | Sekinehama | 980,371.92     | 286      | 620   | 980,372.84            | 12,649.07         | _ |
| No.2 | Oct/25 | 02:34 | Sekinehama | 980,371.95     | 256      | 628   | 980,372.78            | 12,642.05         |   |

Table 5.3-1 Absolute gravity table

\*<sup>1</sup>: Gravity at Sensor= Absolute Gravity + Sea Level\*0.3086/100 + (Draft-530)/100\*0.0431

\*<sup>2</sup>: LaCoste and Romberg air-sea gravity meter S-116

| Differential (No.1-No.2): | G at sensor=-0.06 mGal(a) | L&R | value=-7.02 | mGal |
|---------------------------|---------------------------|-----|-------------|------|
|                           | (b)                       |     |             |      |
| L&R drift value (b)-(a):  | -6.96 mGal / 63.00 days   |     |             |      |
| Daily drift ratio:        | -0.11 mGal/day            |     |             |      |

## (6) Data archives

Gravity data obtained during this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC.

#### 5.4. Surface three component magnetic field measurements

(1) Personnel

| Takeshi Matsumoto  | (University of the Ryukyus): Principal Investigator (Not on-board) |
|--------------------|--|
| Masao Nakanishi    | (Chiba University): Principal Investigator (Not on-board)          |
| Shinya Okumura     | (GODI)   |
| Souichiro Sueyoshi | (GODI)   |
| Satoshi Okumura    | (GODI)   |
| Norio Nagahama     | (GODI)   |
| Ryo Kimura         | (GODI)   |
| Ryo Ohyama         | (MIRAI Crew)   |

#### (2) Introduction

Measurement of magnetic force on the sea is required for the geophysical investigations of marine magnetic anomaly caused by magnetization in upper crustal structure. We measured geomagnetic field using a three-component magnetometer during the MR09-03 cruise from Sekinehama on 29 August 2009 to Sekinehama on 25 October 2009.

#### (3) Principle of ship-board geomagnetic vector measurement

The relation between a magnetic-field vector observed on-board, Hob, (in the ship's fixed coordinate system) and the geomagnetic field vector, F, (in the Earth's fixed coordinate system) is expressed as:

#### $Hob = \mathbf{A} \mathbf{R} \mathbf{P} \mathbf{Y} \mathbf{F} + \mathbf{H} \mathbf{p}$ (a)

where **R**, **P** and **Y** are the matrices of rotation due to roll, pitch and heading of a ship, respectively.  $\widetilde{\mathbf{A}}$  is a 3 x 3 matrix which represents magnetic susceptibility of the ship, and **H**p is a magnetic field vector produced by a permanent magnetic moment of the ship's body. Rearrangement of Eq. (a) makes

#### $\mathbf{B} \operatorname{Hob} + \operatorname{Hbp} = \mathbf{R} \operatorname{P} \mathbf{Y} \operatorname{F}$

where  $\mathbf{B} = A-1$ , and  $\mathbf{H}bp = -B \mathbf{H}p$ . The magnetic field,  $\mathbf{F}$ , can be obtained by measuring  $\mathbf{R}$ ,  $\mathbf{P}$ ,  $\mathbf{Y}$  and  $\mathbf{H}ob$ , if  $\mathbf{B}$  and  $\mathbf{H}bp$  are known. Twelve constants in  $\mathbf{B}$  and  $\mathbf{H}bp$  can be determined by measuring variation of  $\mathbf{H}ob$  with  $\mathbf{R}$ ,  $\mathbf{P}$  and  $\mathbf{Y}$  at a place where the geomagnetic field,  $\mathbf{F}$ , is known.

(b)

### (4) Instruments on R/V MIRAI

A shipboard three-component magnetometer system (Tierra Tecnica SFG1214) is equipped on-board R/V MIRAI. Three-axes flux-gate sensors with ring-cored coils are fixed on the fore mast. Outputs from the sensors are digitized by a 20-bit A/D converter (1 nT/LSB), and sampled at 8 times per second. Ship's heading, pitch, and roll are measured by the Inertial Navigation System (INS) for controlling attitude of a Doppler radar. Ship's position (GPS) and speed data are taken from LAN every second.

## (5) Data archives

These data obtained in this cruise will be submitted to the Data Integration and Analysis Group (DIAG) of JAMSTEC.

## (6) Remarks

a) For calibration of the ship's magnetic effect, we made a "figure-eight" turn (a pair of clockwise and anti-clockwise rotation). This calibration was carried out as below.

22 Sep. 2009, 03:27 to 04:02UTC around at 78-00.5N, 150-01.6W

06 Oct. 2009, 05:02 to 05:29UTC around at 74-01.9N, 164-07.7W

b) Following periods, the navigation data was not updated due to the Radio Navigation System trouble.

28 Aug. 2009, 13:10:47 to 14:11:06UTC 05 Oct. 2009, 04:20:46 to 04:25:36UTC

# Appendix I. Sea ice distribution during the cruise



Figure A1-1. Sea-ice concentration on 12 October 2009 and CTD stations with the cruise track.

|       |     | JAMSTEC |     |    |     |     |     |       |    |    | The University of Tokyo |     |     |     |     |     | Hokkaido<br>Univ. |    | Yamagata<br>Univ. | ta NIES |       |       |
|-------|-----|---------|-----|----|-----|-----|-----|-------|----|----|-------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-------------------|----|-------------------|---------|-------|-------|
| Sta   | SAL | OXY     | NUT | TA | DIC | 180 | CHL | f-CHL | CN | BA | VIRUS                   | BCS | LEU | HNF | POM | DOM | HPLC              | PP | BIA               | BAC     | DI14C | DO14C |
| 000_1 | 0   | 0       | 0   | 0  | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 002_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 1       | 1     | 1     |
| 003_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 004_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1                 | 1  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 005_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 1       | 1     | 1     |
| 006_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 007_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 008_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 009_1 | 0   | 0       | 0   | 0  | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 0                 | 1       | 0     | 0     |
| 009_2 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 0   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 1       | 1     | 1     |
| 010_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 1                 | 1  | 0                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 011_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0                 | 0  | 0                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 012_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 013_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 014_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0                       | 1   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 015_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 1                 | 1  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 016_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 017_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 0                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 019_1 | 0   | 0       | 0   | 0  | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 0   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 0                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 019_2 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 0   | 0   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 021_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 022_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 1       | 1     | 1     |
| 025_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1                 | 1  | 1                 | 1       | 1     | 1     |
| 028_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 030_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 0                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 030_2 | 0   | 0       | 0   | 0  | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 1   | 1   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 031_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 0  | 0   | 0   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 032_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 0  | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 033_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1                 | 1  | 1                 | 1       | 1     | 1     |
| 034_1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 0  | 0   | 0   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0                       | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0                 | 0  | 1                 | 0       | 0     | 0     |
| 035 1 | 1   | 1       | 1   | 1  | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1  | 1  | 1                       | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1                 | 1  | 1                 | 1       | 0     | 0     |

## Appendix II. Bottle Data Inventory

|       |     |     |     | JAN | ISTEC |     |     |       |    |    |       | The Un | versity o | of Tokyo |     |     | Hokka<br>Univ | ido<br>⁄. | Yamagata<br>Univ. |     | NIES  |       |
|-------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-------|-----|-----|-------|----|----|-------|--------|-----------|----------|-----|-----|---------------|-----------|-------------------|-----|-------|-------|
| Sta   | SAL | OXY | NUT | TA  | DIC   | 180 | CHL | f-CHL | CN | BA | VIRUS | BCS    | LEU       | HNF      | POM | DOM | HPLC          | PP        | BIA               | BAC | DI14C | DO14C |
| 036_1 | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 0                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 039_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 0         | 0        | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 042_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 043_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 0         | 0        | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0         | 0                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 045_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 046_1 | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 0                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 046_2 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 1         | 1        | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 047_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 1             | 1         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 048_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 049_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 050_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 051_1 | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 0                 | 1   | 0     | 0     |
| 051_2 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 1             | 1         | 1                 | 1   | 1     | 1     |
| 056_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 1         | 1        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 057_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 058_1 | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 0                 | 1   | 1     | 1     |
| 058_2 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 1         | 1        | 0   | 0   | 1             | 1         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 059_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 060_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 1         | 1        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 062_2 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 1             | 1         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 064_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 0         | 0        | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 066_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 0         | 0        | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 067_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 0         | 0        | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 069_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 0         | 0        | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 071_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 0         | 0        | 0   | 0   | 1             | 1         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 075_1 | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 0                 | 1   | 1     | 1     |
| 075_2 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 1         | 1        | 0   | 0   | 1             | 1         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 077_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 078_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 1         | 1        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 079_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 080_1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 1  | 1     | 1      | 0         | 0        | 1   | 1   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 1   | 1     | 1     |
| 081 1 | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0  | 0     | 0      | 0         | 0        | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0         | 1                 | 0   | 0     | 0     |

|       | JAMSTEC |                      |            |           |         |     |     |       |    | The University of Tokyo |       |     |      |     |     | Hokkaido Yama |       | Yamagata | NIES |     |       |       |
|-------|---------|----------------------|------------|-----------|---------|-----|-----|-------|----|-------------------------|-------|-----|------|-----|-----|---------------|-------|----------|------|-----|-------|-------|
| Sta   | SAI     | OXY                  | NUT        | ТА        | DIC     | 180 | CHI | f-CHI | CN | BA                      | VIRUS | BCS | I FU | HNF | POM | DOM           | HPI C | v.<br>PP | BIA  | BAC | DI14C | DO14C |
| 082.1 | 1       | 1                    | 1          | 1         | 1       | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0                       | 0     | 0   | 0    | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0     | 0        | 1    | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 083 1 | 1       | 1                    | 1          | 1         | 1       | 1   | 1   | 1     | 1  | 1                       | 1     | 1   | 0    | 0   | 1   | 1             | 1     | 1        | 1    | 1   | 1     | 1     |
| 084 1 | 1       | 1                    | 1          | 1         | 1       | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0                       | 0     | 0   | 0    | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0     | 0        | 1    | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 085 1 | 1       | 1                    | 1          | 1         | 1       | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0                       | 0     | 0   | 0    | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0     | 0        | 1    | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 086 1 | 1       | 1                    | 1          | 1         | 1       | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 0                       | 0     | 0   | 0    | 0   | 0   | 0             | 1     | 1        | 1    | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 087 1 | 1       | 1                    | 1          | 1         | 1       | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0                       | 0     | 0   | 0    | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0     | 0        | 1    | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 088_1 | 1       | 1                    | 1          | 1         | 1       | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0                       | 0     | 0   | 0    | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0     | 0        | 1    | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 089_1 | 1       | 1                    | 1          | 1         | 1       | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 0                       | 0     | 0   | 0    | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0     | 0        | 1    | 1   | 1     | 1     |
| 090_1 | 1       | 1                    | 1          | 1         | 1       | 1   | 0   | 0     | 0  | 0                       | 0     | 0   | 0    | 0   | 0   | 0             | 0     | 0        | 1    | 0   | 0     | 0     |
| 091_1 | 1       | 1                    | 1          | 1         | 1       | 1   | 1   | 1     | 0  | 1                       | 1     | 0   | 0    | 0   | 1   | 1             | 1     | 1        | 1    | 1   | 1     | 1     |
|       | 0:      | Not sample           | ed         |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | 1:      | Sampled              |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | Sta:    | Station and          | d cast     |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | SAL:    | Salinity             |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | OXY:    | Oxygen               |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | NUT:    | Nutrients            |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | TA:     | Total Alkal          | inity      |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | DIC:    | Dissolved i          | norganic   | carbon    |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | 180:    | Oxygen iso           | tope ratio | 0         |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | CHL:    | Chlorophyl           | la         |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | f-CHL:  | Size-fracti          | onated cl  | hloroph   | ıyll a  |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | CN:     | Carbon and           | d nitroger | n uptak   | e rates |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | BA:     | Bacteria             |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | VIRUS:  | Virus                |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | BCS:    | Bacteria co          | ommunity   | / struct  | ure     |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | LEU:    | Leucine up           | otake rate | ;         |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | HNF:    | Heterotrop           | hic nanof  | flagellat | e       |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | POM:    | Particlate           | organic m  | atter     |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | DOM:    | Dissolved of         | organic m  | atter     |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | HPLC:   | 2 Pigments for HPLC  |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | PP:     | Primary productivity |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | BIA:    | Phytoplankton        |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | BAC:    | C: Bacteria          |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | DI14C   | 14C-Disso            | lved inorg | ganic ca  | arbon   |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       | DO14C:  | 14C-Disso            | lved orga  | nic car   | bon     |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |
|       |         |                      |            |           |         |     |     |       |    |                         |       |     |      |     |     |               |       |          |      |     |       |       |

# Appendix III. Figures of CTD observations

(1) Vertical profiles of CTD

| Table A3-1. | Regional | classification | of CTD | stations. |
|-------------|----------|----------------|--------|-----------|
| 1001011511  | Regional | classification | UCID   | stations. |

| MR09-03 CTD Stations |  |                          |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|----------------------|--|--------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| Stns.                | Regions  | Figures                  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 000                  | Northwestern North Pacific                       | Fig.A3-1-1, Fig.A3-1-2   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 002-004              | Chukchi Sea shelf (Ascending)                    | Fig.A3-1-3               |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 005-011              | Western Chukchi Sea shelf slope                  | Fig.A3-1-4, Fig.A3-1-5   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 012-015              | Chukchi Rise to Chukchi Gap                      | Fig.A3-1-6, Fig.A3-1-7   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 016-029              | Northwind Abyssal Plain to Northwind Ridge (76N) | Fig.A3-1-8, Fig.A3-1-9   |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 030-035              | Northern Canada Basin                            | Fig.A3-1-10, Fig.A3-1-11 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 036-045              | Northern Northwind Ridge                         | Fig.A3-1-12, Fig.A3-1-13 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 046-051              | Norhern Canada Basin to Chukchi Plateau (77N)    | Fig.A3-1-14, Fig.A3-1-15 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 052-055              | Eastern slope of Northwind Ridge                 | Fig.A3-1-16, Fig.A3-1-17 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 056-060              | Southern Canada Basin                            | Fig.A3-1-18, Fig.A3-1-19 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 061-074              | Barrow Canyon                                    | Fig.A3-1-20, Fig.A3-1-21 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 075-079              | Eastern Chukchi Sea shelf slope                  | Fig.A3-1-22, Fig.A3-1-23 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 0800-84, 0 89        | Along Chukchi Sea shelf slope                    | Fig.A3-1-24              |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 085, 086             | Northern end of Chukchi Sea shelf                | Fig.A3-1-25              |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 087, 088, 090, 091   | Chukchi Sea shelf (Descending)                   | Fig.A3-1-26              |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |



Figure A3-1-1. Temperature and salinity of Stn.000 (4000dbar and 500dbar).



Figure A3-1-2. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.000 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-3. Temperature, salinity, dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stns. 002 (blue), 003 (red), and 004 (green).



Figure A3-1-4. Temperature and salinity of Stn.005 - 011 (4000dbar and 500dbar).



Figure A3-1-5. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.005 - 011 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-6. Temperature and salinity of Stn.012 - 015 (4000dbar and 500dbar).



Figure A3-1-7. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.012 - 015 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-8. Temperature and salinity of Stn.016 - 029 (4000dbar and 500dbar).



Figure A3-1-9. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.016 - 029 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-10. Temperature and salinity of Stn.030 - 035 (4000dbar and 500dbar).



Figure A3-1-11. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.030 - 035 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-12. Temperature and salinity of Stn.036 - 045 (4000dbar and 500dbar).


Figure A3-1-13. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.036 - 045 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-14. Temperature and salinity of Stn.046 - 051 (4000dbar and 500dbar).



Figure A3-1-15. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.046 - 051 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-16. Temperature and salinity of Stn.052 - 055 (4000dbar and 500dbar).



Figure A3-1-17. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.052 - 055 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-18. Temperature and salinity of Stn.056 - 060 (4000dbar and 500dbar).



Figure A3-1-19. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.056 - 060 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-20. Temperature and salinity of Stn.061 - 074 (4000dbar and 500dbar).



Figure A3-1-21. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.061 - 074 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-22. Temperature and salinity of Stn.075 - 079 (4000dbar and 500dbar).



Figure A3-1-23. Dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.075 - 079 (4000dbar, 500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-24. Temperature, salinity, dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.080 – 084, 089 (500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-25. Temperature, salinity, dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.085, 086 (500dbar and 200dbar).



Figure A3-1-26. Temperature, salinity, dissolved oxygen and fluorescence of Stn.087, 088, 090, 091 (500dbar and 200dbar).